

The Unwrapping of Wonderfully Simple Words

written by

John Urbanowicz

+

PLUS INTERNATIONAL
First Edition
Copyright © 2026 by John Urbanowicz

All rights reserved under International and Pan-American Copyright
Conventions. Published in the United States by Plus International Books

Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data
Urbanowicz, John
The Unwrapping of Wonderfully Simple Words by
John Urbanowicz.
Plus International first edition

ISBN 978-0-9836110-5-9

1. God. Perfect Grace. I Title
[TXu 1-681-579]

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9

Manufactured in the United States of America

A Very Brief Prologue (one page)

My dear reader (including all Bible readers), you have hit upon the God Gold-Mine. Cold doubts? Let's break the titanic iceberg right here at the start by revealing (Spoiler Alert) the truthful answer to the classic God-Paradox:

Can God create a rock so big that even He Himself cannot lift it?

Yes, of course He can. No miracle. The answer is Yes because of Infinity. Not Infinity the car. Infinity the state of being. There is nothing *supernatural* about God. God is the most natural Force in both our known and unknown universe. God always works in Reality; for, God is Reality. God has both Infinity AND Time at His disposal. Actually, God is Infinity. Given enough Time, God can create such a rock, so big, that even He Himself cannot lift it. Yet, because of Infinity, this is not the end of things. God will eventually devise a way to lift that colossal rock. Furthermore, given enough Time, God will certainly come up with a way to make the rock much bigger — so big that even He, Himself cannot lift it. Then, again, He will always find a way to lift that un-lift-able rock. And, so on and so forth... into Infinity.

Your God-Given ability to accept this answer as the God's-Honest Truth can be validated in two Words: ABSOLUTELY KNOWING.

Unfortunately, our Bible-Makers have mistranslated virtually everything the Scriptures reveal to us about ABSOLUTELY KNOWING. Century after century, our Religion has replaced competent solidity with its own Church-Taught notions of "faith" and "belief." This scholarly tradition of uncertainty has grouped "God" into the cupboard of unlikelihood.

"Do you believe in God?"

The question itself puts God right up there on the same shelf with Santa Claus. A "belief." Something in which to have "faith." Religion has so tragically effected our school-time and our fun-time with God, it may be a great and pleasant surprise to learn that we are all blessed with a certain God-Given blessing (same as we are all blessed with a circulatory system) — we are all blessed with the ability to absolutely know the God's-Honest Truth when we hear it. What miracle allows us to do so? We have to really listen. Not just kind of *hearing it* as it goes in one ear and out the other while our brains are flipping through 200 channels. We must tune ALL the channels out (especially Religion) and simply listen. Yep, it's that simple.

What? You're disappointed to learn there's no supernatural magic involved? Continue onward. Both "believer" and nonbeliever may find it quite sobering to absolutely know that no "miracle" has ever been involved.

All of us (you included) have trusted councilors to which we lend our undivided attention from time to time. Parents. Doctors. Lawyers. Politicians. Therapists. Stockbrokers. When the Highest Voice in the universe tells you something, logic dictates, it's best to seriously listen.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Introduction

THE GOD'S-HONEST TRUTH

- Chapter 1) Saving "*the Cross*"
- Chapter 2) The Living Parable
- Chapter 3) The Plane Crash
- Chapter 4) Jesus Warned Peter About the Plane Crash
- Chapter 5) The Eye Exam
- Chapter 6) Our Factory Setting
- Chapter 7) The Courtroom of Conscience
- Chapter 8) The Evil of Knowing Good & Evil
- Chapter 9) The Knowledge of Evil
- Chapter 10) The Knowledge of Evil (Part II)
- Chapter 11) The Knowledge of Evil Killed By Little Children

RANSOM

- Chapter 12) Sorry, You Have To Stay Kidnapped — The Church Buried Your RANSOM
- Chapter 13) Digging Up the RANSOM
- Chapter 14) Unwrapping the RANSOM
- Chapter 15) How Much Is Our RANSOM?
- Chapter 16) The RANSOM
- Chapter 17) Taking the RANSOM

Introduction

According to those taught by The Church, “*Jesus died for your sins.*” And yet, according to the same people, you should be dreadfully concerned about your sins. Either Jesus must have done a terrible job of dying for our sins or something must have got lost in the translation. I have Good News for both “believers” and nonbelievers: Something got lost in the translation. Jesus did a wonderful job of dying for our sins. What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross has been left on the table for you, for me... for all of us. There is only one silly, stupid thing that stands in the way of us truly taking it. Our “Faith.” Silly, stubborn, stupid “belief” in spite of actuality. Actually, “belief” is the opposite of actuality. In fact, “belief” does not even qualify as “belief” unless some measure of doubt is involved. This book endorses absolutes. Not “beliefs.” As Jesus proves time and time again, knowing beats “believing” hands down.

You already know the most basic Truth. God teaches you. Some of us call this Truth “intuition.” Some of us call it “knowing without knowing.” Instinctively, we all know the God’s-Honest Truth when we hear it. Not to imply that we want to hear it. Especially if it contradicts our “belief-system.” And, oh yeah, every single one of us (from Atheist to Pope) has a “belief-system.”

Ever it comes down to our “belief-system” *versus* the God’s-Honest Truth, the God’s-Honest Truth is a fifteen-to-one underdog. This book is a one-two combination-punch inspired to punch through those terrible odds. One: By weeding out the Tares (Weeds sown among the Wheat). Jesus warned that many of his Words would be hijacked and replaced. Perfect predicting. The infestation has happened and is still happening exactly as Jesus predicted. By plan or by folly, the Tares (picked and processed) became the foundation of our Christian “belief-system.” We were taught. We “believed.” We had no idea these were Tares being passed down to us as Wheat. One would have to be a Greek scholar to know that “Faith,” “Belief,” “Repent,” “Forgiveness” and “Church” (just to name a few) are all false translations. None of these words ever came out the mouth of Jesus in any language (Greek, Aramaic, whatever). Two: By resurrecting the Wheat. What Jesus foresaw as “the harvest.” Specifically, the harvesting of five wonderfully simple Words — key Words that actually did proceed from the mouth of Jesus: RANSOM, AWAY, PERFECT, FREEDOM and ALL (written in big caps from here on out).

For the salvation of our “Faith” these five wonderfully simple Words of Jesus have been wrapped up and interred. Yes, buried, like in a cemetery. They have been sunk deep into the ground. They have been laid to rest. What we have reaped from this sowing is the inability to take PERFECT-Grace upon ourselves. We can “*find Jesus,*” yet still fail to KNOW him; for, we know not PERFECT-Grace. And, True as God made whales and sunshine, the only grace worth knowing and having is PERFECT-Grace.

We have done worse than compromise the reality of PERFECT-Grace. As Church-Taught ambassadors of our “belief-system,” we have destroyed it. The evidence to support this fact is undeniable. In an exhaustive ten-year search throughout brick & mortar churches and online congregations, I have talked to tens of thousands of Christians — solid “believers,” representing every Christian doctrine imaginable. Not one “believer” could honestly testify to me that he or she had Truly-Accepted, 100%, with no ifs, ands or buts, that ALL of his or her sins had been taken AWAY by What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. ALL of these churchgoers were able to speak FREELY. Many of them with anonymous handles to protect their identities. And, yet, not one self-proclaimed Christian was able to honestly affirm this, the most important of ALL testimonies: “*I have truly accepted, 100%, with no ifs, ands or buts, that ALL of my sins have been taken AWAY by what’s been done for me on the cross.*”

The “ifs, ands and buts” make True-Acceptance nearly impossible for the Church-Taught Christian to affirm. Even if these hurtles could somehow be cleared, the Mature-Christian would still find himself attached to the heaviest ball and chain — The Church’s disapproving view of the “ALL of my sins have been taken AWAY” part of the testimony. Church-Dogma insists, our sins are still very much here. If we fail to see them, our sins will be pointed out to us; so we can “confess” and “repent” of them; so that our sins may be “forgiven.” A religious assembly line built for the processing of our sin — built in the absence of what’s missing. Frankly, built in the absence of what’s been killed, wrapped-up and buried. “Missing” is the congenial way to put it. Pray tell, what could possibly be missing? What’s missing are those five wonderfully simple Words of Jesus.

ALL and AWAY are simply gone. Fallen by the wayside. Lost to us early on in the later part of the first century. Without them, we are deaf, blind and ignorant to What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. Simple enough to know what “ALL” and “AWAY” mean when read in any other context; however, should these Words ever be applied to our sin; as in, “ALL of your sin has been taken AWAY,” instantly, “ALL” and “AWAY” become incomprehensible gibberish to Church-Trained Bible readers from teacher to student.

This training (known as Christianity) is no fault of Jesus. Our Religion is due to pilot error. The name of the pilot is Paul of Tarsus. His rank? Doctor of Divinity. His announcement over the cabin speakers? *“Ladies and gentlemen, this is your hijacker speaking: I have taken over the airplane — actually, I have taken over the airline. Now, if you will look out your port and starboard windows, you can plainly see the sin of the world.”* Captain John the Baptist is the pilot Paul subdued. Thus, replacing what the Captain told us over the intercom: “Behold the Lamb of God, who takes AWAY the sin of the world.”

We have had two millennium of human progress with the Jesus-Cure (a totally FREE gift) proudly sitting on the table. And, guess what? ALL the sin of the world is still here — plainly seen from both sides of the airplane. With our flight crew duly dulled on autopilot, we have been listening to a Medieval Church feeding us the Precepts of Paul instead of the Prescription of Jesus. Einstein-Insanity. Two-thousand years of religiously doing the same thing, over and over and over and over and getting the same results while the cure sits on the table... untouched.

Dr. Jesus ingeniously called the cure, “The Bread of Life.” Bread, being so common back in the day and so easy to swallow. Yet, no one understood. So... no one TRULY TOOK the ALL-powerful psychological medicine (aka: Truly-Accepting-What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross). So simple. ALL one has to do is Truly-Take it. Swallow it down. Today, Jesus would call it “The Little Blue Pill.” PERFECT terminology for our generation (Boomers thru Gen-Z). The tricky part still applies: We TRULY have to TAKE the pill. Our knowledge of medicine has advanced enough for us to finally grasp What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. So easy to take a pill. One time. One for you. One for me. Same pill for one and ALL. (Boy, our World Health Organization would sure be on board for that part of the deal.) Simply swallow down the little blue pill that takes AWAY the sins of the world. *“Can it really be that...”* Simple? Yes it can. Yes it is. Not by “believing.” Heaven forbid. By ABSOLUTELY KNOWING the God’s Honest Truth.

Dr. Paul says, *“The wages of sin is death.”* With the cure still sitting on the table untouched, our lethal problem is not our sin. Our lethal problem is that we have been trained NOT to TAKE the cure. The entire world has been trained... NOT... to TAKE... the little blue pill. Stuck in a holding pattern, we are *“waiting*

for Jesus to come back.” Jesus is waiting for us to come back. His Words are said and his deal is done. Yet, we remain unfit for his “Second Coming.” Why? Because our Religion has so completely demolished his first coming. “Verily, verily,” it would be far better had every Christian concept be erased from our minds, we had never heard the first word about “*Christ*” and start from scratch. ALL and AWAY would be a terrific place to start; yet, from the grave, we must first dig up our RANSOM; yet, still, there is a thick field of Tares standing in our way. Seems difficult to know where to start. Yet, it’s high time we start. What we have lost is far greater than what The Church can ever teach us.

FREEDOM is another Jesus-Word our Church-Taught teachers have flat out terminated. I’ve never heard this Word killed more PERFECTLY than by an affable evangelical deacon who recently explained it to me like this: “*Paul wants us to be FREE, but not too FREE.*” That’s Religion telling us what “FREE” means. FREE-enough to properly work the Plantation. Ample mobility. So we can really put our backs into it. The God’s-Honest Truth? Paul is Religion (astronomically more than Fauci is Science). Paul is chained to the idea of Good & Evil; thus, he is a slave to Religion, Sin and the Law. Paired to the dog whistle, our Christian ears are psychologically tuned-in to the same Masters. The Knowledge of Good & Evil. Religion. Sin. The Law. Jesus came to help us send these overseers back to Never-Never Land, returning us to our God-Made natural standing: “Very Good.” Yet, the last thing our Masters want is for Jesus to FREE us from them. Good & Evil, Religion, Sin and the Law. They watch-over and govern our every action. *You’re stretched too thin as it is! Put AWAY them confounded Wonderfully Simple Words and get back to workin’ them fields!*

As for the Word, PERFECT, consider a simple question. If ALL (past, present and future) of what anyone says is “your sin” is taken AWAY, you are entirely sinless and stand before God in PERFECT righteousness, correct? Nope. Not according to our “belief-system.” Not one Christian priest, pastor nor organized person of any spiritual influence seems to understand the full and PERFECT power of What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. Accordingly, we are editing the Word “PERFECT” out of Scripture. Censored. Going bye-bye as we speak. Our “Faith” declares that no man can ever be sinless (PERFECT) in this world; contrary to Jesus’ explicit blessing: “Be PERFECT, even as your Father in Heaven is PERFECT.” Our religious leaders are taught to see this as a command. Such teaching is incorrect. This is our blessing — a PERFECTLY restored in-look. Allowing us to see our core self exactly as God made it: PERFECT... (and having the PERFECT in-look does wonders for our outlook).

RANSOM is the trickiest of the five Words; yet, equally simple, having only one meaning. Sadly, we have killed our RANSOM in favor of old-timey religious voodoo: “*Blood-sacrifice.*” The crucifixion of Jesus is not about “*blood.*” Nor is it about “*sacrifice.*” Nor is it “*a substitution.*” Not even is it “*payment for our debt of sin.*” Jesus told us exactly what it is. It is a RANSOM. Consequentially, we are not debtors. We are kidnap victims. That’s right. And, no kidnapper is paid-off in so many pints of blood. Not unless the kidnapper happens to be a vampire. Let’s get real. Vampire folklore is utter fiction. So is, “*We’re warshed clean in da blood*” — perhaps the goofiest blabber anyone could ever use to seriously explain to the world What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross.

Simply put? These wonderfully simple Words (RANSOM, AWAY, PERFECT, FREEDOM and ALL) and their wonderfully simple meanings simply do not fly in Christian circles. Specifically, the pilots do not allow them passage on board FCA (Fundamental Christian Airlines). Strictly refused as dangerous baggage. And, so, I plead to any and ALL of our dear Christian brother and sister passengers reading along, be warned. It is quite possible for those of us who have been Church-Taught to feel apprehension,

confusion, fear, defensive fury, even anger and hatred as we exhume the bodies: RANSOM, AWAY, PERFECT, FREEDOM and ALL. Our level of defensive fury, anger and hatred comes to us in direct proportion to how after-the-fact complicit we are in killing and burying these wonderfully simple Words. Our mental state. Our participation and/or our assistance. To put it bluntly, our conspiratorial liability.

What? Mature Christians? Complicit to murdering the God's-Honest Truth? Furious, angry and hateful about being shown the God's-Honest Truth? Seriously?

Seriously. As were the Pharisees of 26 AD. We will soon have over two-thousand years of the Christian "belief-system" behind us. To a person, the pilots flying FCA are indelibly convinced: *We already HAVE a solid handle on the truth!* Such thinking builds fixed fortifications against the invasion of Truth. A fool's castle made up of orange squares. Hard heads encased in blocks of cheese.

Worse, yet typical to Religion, there is danger in parting the cheese, opening the eyes and unblocking the ears. For, the cheese itself has become "*the life*," the "*Biblical-World-View*" and the equilibrium. It can be horrifyingly frustrating to the point of madness for a "thoroughly-equipped believer" to learn that the Truth, the whole Truth and not any other thing but the God's-Honest Truth lay outside of what he has been taught to "believe." Especially frustrating when there is no defensible way for him to argue against the Truth. After ALL, it is the God's-Honest Truth. It can be lethal. Yes, even to good, godly Christians. It can make a good, godly Christian want to kill somebody. It made the good, godly Pharisees of 26 AD want to kill somebody... (the somebody who was telling them the Truth).

Jesus looked forward to this day and predicted, "The Truth will set you FREE." Hold fast to his sunny forecast as an encouragement to keep reading. Perhaps even for you to go off by yourself and find a quiet place to keep reading.

Why? Why would you want to do that? Well... you might just be interested to know that Jesus' definition of FREE is "FREE-Indeed." Not "FREE, *but not too* FREE."

We are about to bump hard against a cart-full of carefully placed apples. If you can will-up or pray-up enough strength to continue reading, do yourself a big favor. Let the onset of fear and anger go. Pray for the God's-Honest Truth above ALL things. Especially above "Faith."

Knowing and accepting the Truth is infinitely more important than "believing."

RANSOM, AWAY, PERFECT, FREEDOM and ALL. These Words are pillars of Truth, with which we can no longer argue nor ignore. "Believer," if you are determined to "believe" something, "believe" this. Continue onward and these five wonderfully simple Words of Jesus will mean something to you. Either a comeuppance. Cheese melted. Indoctrinated fear and faithful-faithlessness parted. Houses turned over. Corpses exhumed. You and your priest or senior pastor led AWAY in handcuffs, or...

These wonderfully simple Words of Jesus will be your cherished gifts forever. Belated (or early) Christmas presents for you and your priest or senior pastor to lovingly unwrap.

the God's-honest truth

(Wiktionary): the unquestionable, absolute truth.

Chapter 1: Saving “*the Cross*”

The built-in problem with me telling you the God’s-Honest Truth is the unpopular first impression it can make. Me coming off as some kind of a know-it-ALL. Good that the Lord God made our skin tough and our foreheads strong. No Truth-Teller is going to win any popularity contest.

A Christian talk-radio personality recently voiced a familiar challenge:

“What America needs is a moral awakening.”

I disagree.

The awakening America needs is the same awakening the Christian radio personality needs for himself. The same awakening our priests and pastors need. The awakening Christianity needs. The awakening needed across the world. What we ALL need is a What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross awakening. That is my considered opinion after experiencing fifty-eight years of structured Christianity.

Why should my humble yet considered opinion matter?

Kurt, a well-known songwriter, summed it up best (the value of putting a genuine know-it-ALL to the test): *“We have no right to express an opinion until we know ALL the answers.”*

I am told, this is where I am supposed to share my background. My theological instruction. My degrees. My *“salvation story.”* Alright. As for my theological schooling, I have had eight years. Grades one through eight. If you think that’s funny, wait till you hear my salvation story. As far back as I can remember (way before the schooling) I have always had an exceptionally close relationship with God the Father. I can still vividly remember a game we used to play when I was four-years-old. Today (at sixty-four) we still play the game together; unfortunately, not just for the pure fun of it, as we used to when I was little. Not that I was particularly “chosen” by God as something special. We have ALL been chosen. We are ALL special. I just happened to be available. Purely one in twenty-nine billion. The right place. The right time. No better no worse than anyone else. What Evangelicals refer to as *“salvation”* I got at the age of six. First grade (first year of my eight years of theological schooling). Parochial school. One of the nuns must have said something to us kids about Jesus having died for the sins of the world. My internal response to this news was instantaneous and, as Time would tell, revolutionary.

“Cool. I’ll take that. Now, I don’t ever have to worry about sin.”

That was that. No stars. No bells. No whistles. Just an unknowing teacher giving us another boring speech about Jesus. That’s a fact. She was unknowing as to what had just transpired in her classroom. No Catholic nun would have suspected any serious response from the likes of us. A quiet troop of yard-apes, chained to our wrap-around-desks. Forced to listen to *“blah-blah-blah... Jesus died for the sins of the world... blah-blah-blah...”* — much less *“the sins”* already piled-up upon our own little wicked plates. We were six-year-olds. I mean, come on. This was 1967. How many mortal or even venial sins could a kept-comfortably, middle-class child possibly commit (back then) between the ages of newborn and six?

The revolutionary part was that I grabbed it. I took it.

None of that knees to the floor, arms raised on high, shouting the metaphorical “*warshed-in-da-blood*” religious crap. Yes, that’s the correct word for it; metaphorical (not metaphysical).

I simply took PERFECT-Grace. For myself. That instant. Rather nonchalantly. Yet... for real. Like taking an apple from a fruit basket. Instantly terminating the concept of worrying about sin; as in, never having to concern myself with *it* forevermore. Same as Forest Gump terminated the concept of worrying about money when he learned of his Apple stock.

“*One less thing.*”

Granted, against the monstrously serious, incapacitating reality of SIN this was a childishly ignorant and notably effortless stand on my part. *Jesus died for my sins. That means I don’t ever have to worry about sin. One less thing.*

Unpretentious and undeniably, a pure stand. By-God, it was a PERFECT stand. PERFECT in many ways, including its most valuable way. The way we think way. In other Words... it was PERFECTLY psychologically undefeatable.

Matthew 11:25 (KJV) “...thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes.”

It *is* rare for someone with any wisdom and prudence to stick-with a childish and simple-minded conclusion. We revise and replace most of our childhood conclusions. Santa brings the presents turns into mom and dad are behind ALL this. They found me under a cabbage leaf gets modified into the stork brought me and ultimately replaced with, “*Wow. Now that’s totally different.*” However, the sins-AWAY/cross-thing was one childhood conclusion that no one could sway, disprove nor dismiss out of me. Not even the most frank and brutal critic of them ALL.

Time.

Truth is, as I kept getting older, wiser and more prudent, it became more and more apparent to me that (in our physical realm at least) Time was the only established old icon in PERFECT agreement with me.

At age seventeen, I remember shaking my head in innocent laughter during a conversation with one of my high school friends. Stan. He was extremely intelligent. He was also a balls-to-the-wall, rock & roll lead guitarist... that is... until he became a Born-Again Christian (almost overnight). I could not help but laugh as he preached to the choir — me (Heaven’s Choirboy) — on and on. Religiously ignoring the choir and my solo *a-Cappello* question...

“*Stan, if you HAVE truly accepted that he died for your sins, why are you still so concerned about your sins?*”

There was absolutely no getting through to him. Stan could not imagine abandoning his new-found Church-Taught worries about “*backsliding*” and “*the wages of sin.*” He feared: *Such a lackadaisical attitude* (regarding SIN) would only give him... what? *A license to sin ALL the more!* It was as if Stan

had been irreversibly brainwashed. Here stood Stan in front of me, a “saved Christian.” Rendered unable to Truly and simply accept that ALL of his sins (past, present and future) have... ALL... been reduced to the same category: Taken AWAY. I was preaching to a brick wall. The PERFECT-Grace of the Living God (which I had come to personally accept) would never pass Stan’s test. Nor the test of any other Church-Taught Christian as the proving years marched on.

The only test it continued to pass was the test of Time. I am plenty proof. By me Truly-Accepting that What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross takes ALL of my sins AWAY (consequentially, seeing ALL of my *sin* — past, present and future — as inconsequential-nothingness), I became PERFECTLY capable of looking at myself as I Truly am. Alright *then*. How AM I? Same as the sky and the birds. I AM a totally sinless creation of God. Wow. What a wonderful (and psychologically healthy) self-assessment of one’s self. My ownership of this absolute God’s-Honest Truth led me not into “lawlessness.” Quite the opposite. It led me into an overpowering, positive mental powerhouse that gives me the authorized FREEDOM to do... what? Anything. Starting with the God-Given authorization to PERFECTLY love myself. And, Truly, what’s not for me to love about me? ALL of what anyone could ever say is “*wrong*,” “*evil*,” “*sinful*,” or “*displeasing-to-God*” about me... has been taken AWAY.

Come on! How can such an irresponsible, childish conclusion be possible for a responsible, conscientious adult?

True acceptance. I have Truly-Accepted that IT (“sin” as *it* applies to me) has been taken AWAY — ALL of *IT*. This Good News Change-Of-Mind starts with SELF. I am a human being, a PERFECT creation of God. Oh, it gets better. Look! There are OTHER human beings out there, too! This “*irresponsible, childish conclusion*” expands outward into the PERFECT catalyst for loving others. As it turns out, Jesus’ Second “*Commandment*” is no Law at ALL. It is a blessing. A wonderful byproduct of me owning my own self-PERFECTION. I love me. And, me to the core, is no different than anyone else. It is quite easy and PERFECTLY natural for me to love others... as... I have PERFECTLY come to love myself.

Ah, grasshopper, first one must come to PERFECTLY love one’s self.

Not long after my twenty-fifth birthday (and for the better part of the twelve months that followed), my giddy-self-assessment rang True at the highest spiritual level a human being can possibly reach on this side of Eternity. The Tenth Floor. Yes, I was there, and it ALL really did happen to me at the tender age of 25. And, when I returned, much closer to The Ground Floor, the Scriptures upheld every Word.

Still, I remained on the sidelines. Relatively quiet. Until now (as in, now comes the book) persuaded, as I am, by the Living God of Light to express my opinion about what “*the cross*” means to me. Why me? That’s like asking: “Why Edison?” Providence. Eventually someone had to chime-onto the correct way to make a working light bulb. Somewhat disturbing to those unsuccessful at doing so. The disturbing thing about discovering the correct way to make a working light bulb is that it debunks every incorrect way to make one. Likewise, as we carefully examine the True explanation for “*the cross*” from every angle, some readers (particularly any incurable Church-Taught “believers” among us) may find it disturbing that our Church-Taught “Atonement Theories” (yes, plural — there are a number of them) are ALL riddled in absolute falsehood. To any Atheists, reading along (nonbelievers of Providence), consider this: There is no such thing as human invention. There is only human discovery. What I simply

happened upon (discovered) is the God's-Honest Truth. My simple response to the God's-Honest Truth is what lit up the classroom brighter than Edison. Yielding only one special *me*-thing about it.

I can honestly take the oath.

Hooked up to a lie detector. Subpoenaed into a court of law (or before Congress). Hand on the King James; the Truth, the whole Truth, and not any other thing but the God's-Honest Truth. I have Truly-Accepted that ALL of my sins have been taken AWAY by what's been done for me on the cross. I have accepted it, 100%. No ifs. No ands. No buts.

Between the age of twenty-six and forty-four (my confirming years), everything, including ALL the original versions of Scripture (the Greek and the Hebrew) substantiated what I had come to know High In The Spirit.

One might ask, what was there left for me to find?

Between forty-five and fifty-five (my searching years) as I did share my considered opinion with other Christians, it did not take long in the conversation before people would ask...

Where do you get THAT from? (Human nature. We always need a label.) *What "Faith" are you? What church do you go to?*

As for: Where does "THAT" come from? ("THAT" being my cutting-edge and beyond-the-edge knowledge of God and the Kingdom of God.) Well... that should come as no surprise. I get THAT from the Living God. THAT is what attracted me to Jesus the first time I read the Gospels. It was so obvious to me that Jesus knows the exact same God I know. How can a "believer" or even a nonbeliever honestly consider THAT? Consider it in peace. Save the rebuttal-attack for later — after you've read this entire book. Take it ALL in, so you (especially you the Mature-Christian) can be certain what it is you are fighting against. As each Truth is presented to you, try putting The-Entire-Christian-Head aside for just a moment. Isolate your thinking to What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. For, What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross is what Jesus is ALL about. Reading the Gospels while being High-In-the-Spirit (quite a perspective), one readily sees that everything Jesus says to us in his first-century-coming has something to do with What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. Spiritually, in this Life, the vast majority of us humans never get past The Second Floor. Perhaps look at me as a test-dummy whom, at the tender age of 25, was shot up to The Tenth Floor at the speed of light and... somehow... survived the trip back. Logic dictates: Listen completely to a guy who has made THAT trip. Then you can assess for yourself whether "THAT" (this "*where do you get THAT from*" perspective I am speaking from) is a blessing to you, or something for you to curse. I am hopeful a huge blessing is what you will find here.

As for my "Faith?" I am a People-Person. I trust in the solid, unwavering fact that we are ALL in this together. Those we proclaim *Good* and those we proclaim *Evil.* Those proclaimed "believers" and those proclaimed nonbelievers alike.

As for "*what am I?*" As in "*what church?*" I was raised Catholic, but I never quite took the commands nor the chain of command seriously enough to define myself as such. In my expansive search, I attended various Bible studies in multiple gatherings. Fundamental. Evangelical. You name it. I had a marvelous

time with everyone. However, theologically (and/or denominationally) “what I am” is not what any of those people claimed to be, either. They were ALL wonderful people. I have no personal axe to grind with any specific church, be it Catholic, Protestant or Multi-Denominational (I say “Multi” because, Truly, there is no such real thing in Christianity as “*Non-Denominational*”).

I can promise you this: I am what the Scriptures define as “a man of God.” I can also promise you, and I know Him pretty well, that the Living God of Light has simply had a bellyful of the Christian Church. As astonishing and as difficult as such a message certainly must be for “*the Faithful*” to have to hear from a genuine man of God, the Living God wants the Christian Church to cease and desist being a representative of Jesus in any and every way, shape and form.

Say... what?

You heard me correctly. For the record... you read me correctly. The continuing destruction of What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross should be immediately halted and reversed. The curtains need pulling back so we can ALL see the window, the problem and the simple solution.

Back when I started outlining this book, seeing the song of The Church so out of tune with the Song of God, I paused for the cause. My rather naïve prayer to the Living God in the midst of ALL this was:

“Okay. What’s the solution? How do we go about fixing it?”

To say the least, I was not too thrilled with His answer:

“We don’t.”

I was stunned by the deep sense of finality in His answer. He compared the performance of the Christian Church to Baseball:

“No more times at bat. Three strikes and your out. Do that three times and that’s the inning. Do that nine times and that’s the ballgame.”

The “ballgame” was announced somewhere around 23 AD when John the Baptist first proclaimed a much inspired and eminently historical God’s-Honest Truth:

John 1:29 (KJV) “Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh AWAY the sin of the world.”

This was Good News. Proclaimed to the entire world. And, yet... two thousand years later... the same old sins of the world are still here. Imagine, having to send John the Baptist our two-millennium progress report: *Hey John, I suppose you’re wondering how that “Sins-AWAY” thing is working out for us? I hate to have to be the one to have to tell ya this. It’s 2026 AD and the world is still wallowing around in sin — “believers” and nonbelievers alike. Not saying that you and your cousin didn’t do YOUR part.*

They did do their part... for the entire world. Thus, it should be simple and easy for the “Sins-AWAY” thing to work out PERFECTLY for ALL of us. One person at a time. ALL we have to do, individually, is Truly-Accept that ALL of our sin has been taken AWAY. Simple. And, easy. For every person on the

planet. It's a gift. ALL we have to do is REALLY TAKE it. And, yet, we cannot. The Good News has been repackaged so that no one in this world can find "the Road to Life" which leads to what Jesus calls "the Place of Life." Nonbelievers have been sold on the idea of having NOTHING to look forward to — Death. "Believers" have been sold on the idea that "getting home" is scored by dying — again, Death.

Allegorically, if it is a Baseball Game, Life is getting skunked and Death has a shipload of runs on the board. The Reality of simple and FREE has been wrapped up, buried and replaced with complicated, costly and practically impossible.

Our God (Who happens to be Living) can give us ALL the right answers, yet nobody in charge of the assembly line is asking any of the right questions.

Why do we hold on to "IT" — this false, antiquated and destructive concept called "SIN"?

Because, psychologically, we Truly-Accept *IT* as real and tangible (100%, with no ifs, ands or buts) even though the absolute PERFECT cure for *IT* has been sitting in front of us for two-thousand years.

How did we miss seeing the absolute PERFECT cure for IT?

Up unto our current generation, humanity was not ready to understand the disease (our mental illness), much less the cure. Now we are. Simple timing. Looking out over the entire span of Time, the Living God picked the PERFECT time to send us the cure; KNOWING, it would take two-thousand years for us to be ready to empower the cure. Three-thousand years ago, God revealed to Solomon (the wise man of that day) the advanced psychology it takes for us to empower the cure: "For as he thinks in his heart, so is he." (Proverbs 23:7, KJV) This is the correct translation from the Hebrew which foretold of this power. The power of the human mind. What you THINK you are, 100%, with no ifs, ands or buts, you Truly are. Again the power of ABSOLUTELY KNOWING. Be careful of the newest translations: "For he is *the kind of person who is always thinking about the cost.*" Yep. That is the way Proverbs 23:7 now reads in the NIV (New International Version). Our Christian Bible-Makers flat-out rewrote Proverbs 23:7 to suit their agenda. The same Diabolical thing has happened to ALL the Scriptural clues that point to the cure. The clues have been wrapped up and buried.

The vast majority of people (especially well-indoctrinated Church-Going people) have no idea what the first recorded Words of adult Jesus are, even though he shouted them loud enough to be heard around the world: "You need to change the way you think!" Why would the world at large be entirely unaware of these Words? Because our Church-Fathers amputated "Change-the-Way-You-Think," replacing these iconic Jesus-Words with a totally useless, counterproductive prosthetic: "You need to *repent!*"

Consequentially, our Neanderthal Religion, with its dogma in 95% abject error, has never made it past Medieval. Even our calendar is seven years in error... AND... it starts at the wrong event. The Gregorian Calendar should have started with the crucifixion of Jesus. That event took place in 26 AD (Jesus' birth being in 7 BC... plus 33 years... equals 26 AD). Putting our two-millennial 2026 AD Progress-Report in looming perspective.

Painful as it is to acknowledge, God is right as rain about fixing The Church. It would be like trying to fix a two-thousand-year-old drug dealer turned crack addict. She is already *fixed* — 24/7. Cheese-encased. Self-medicated. The pilots stay high on their own supply. Mainlining the junk. Eyes white, rolled up in the back of their heads with tears rolling down their faces. Need a teary-eyed poster-child? Try Michael, a senior pastor and worldwide televangelist — author of *Saving Christianity?* The title

with the big fat question mark that screams, “*How Preposterous!*” Aghast at even the suggestion there could be anything wrong.

The God’s-Honest Truth? The O Death-Inspired, Paul-Discovery known as “Christianity” is nearly ALL wrong. Jesus constantly battled against Religion, and yet, contrary to his wishes... he inadvertently became one. Jesus commanded his Apostles, “Tell no man I am the Christ!” (Matthew 16:20, Mark 8:30 and Luke 9:21) That was a direct order. That was Jesus NOT wanting “*the Christ*” to become more important to us than What’s-Been-For-Us-On-the-Cross. In one ear and out the other. Words “fallen by the wayside” — “eaten by the birds.” Pooped out by the birds as *Christology*. We call it: *Christianity*. Please notice, we do NOT call it: “What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Crossianity.” To the contrary. What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross has been hijacked and ruined by the very hypocrisy Jesus adamantly opposes. The worst form of hypocrisy known to man. Organized Religion.

Jesus said: “Upon this rock I will build my gathering”... NOT “my *church*.” Jesus sums up “my gathering” in one simple Word. Yep. It’s one of his five wonderfully simple ones.

ALL

Jesus says, “I will draw ALL of humanity to myself.” (John 12:32) What’s been done for ALL of us on the cross is not limited to a country-club, advertising exclusive access to “*the cross*” by putting a cast-iron one up on a clubhouse steeple to attract business. (*Ka-Ching!*) Try seeing it from the Living God’s point of view. There can be no greater demonstration of blindness and deafness to the Living God of Light than the need for a fully-staffed, wood, nail and stained-glass-window “*church*.” Something physically structural, seen in plain sight to “*spiritually guide*” a person “*in the absence of God*.” GOD being... not so readily seen in our day and Age. CHURCH being... a structural entity that purports itself to the world as “*the extension of God-Almighty*” while portraying its members (the corporate-congregation) as “*the Body*” of Jesus. Not unlike the golden calf, we have created “*god*” on Earth. An abomination in the Sight of the Living God. God has withstood two thousand years of it.

In Michael’s follow-up book, his tear-stained pages are filled with contemporary worries of “*a world gone mad...*” and how this madness “*...effects The Church*.” It is a binary relationship. Since its religious conception, The Church has ratified humanity’s mental illness (stay tuned, we will discuss our mental illness in great detail). Michael wonders: If The Church were to self-implode, what would fill the vacuum? Wow. Now that’s a thought. With our golden cow out of the way, humankind could finally (at long last) turn to Whom Jesus left to us for guidance.

Paul?

(Buzzer sound!) Wrong. Thank you for playing. Nope!, not Paul. The correct answer is “The Comforter,” better known as the Holy Spirit.

Time to face the music. Our golden cow is broke. Try and fix it? What’s the point? Like trying to fix a lackadaisical chimpanzee that never gets any of its chores done. Okay, Church, what have you got to say for yourself? Two-thousand years, and the world is no better off, sin-wise, than it was the day before John the Baptist voiced God’s historical proclamation. In one ear and out the other, like with the distracted chimp. Even worse. The Truth cannot get into the head past the first ear. There’s a solid block of cheese in the way. Our golden cow is deaf — as deaf as its parking lot.

Chapter 2: The Living Parable

The feature of our Father's Baseball analogy that struck me (from skin to soul) was how He went about saying it. Analogies, plays on Words, parables and such, He normally presents to me in levity. This time, there was no familiar joviality in His tone. He made certain that I felt it. In full. From His perspective. It sounds corny, but there really is no other way for me to put it. He made me an adequate vehicle in which to express His wrath. Against The Church. Alphabetically and with unquestioning finality. No reservations.

The moment I had that, 100%, His Presence lightened up again. He warned me not to let His wrath change the good humor He has blessed upon me.

“Do not fret about incensing your book with My outrage, nor keeping it Faith-agreeable. Present the Truth. And, write it as entertainingly as possible...”

...so says the Lord God. Here is how I took those memorable Words: I'LL let you know when to pound your fist. “Faith” be destroyed? So be it. Let the chips fall where they may — “faith” in falsehood SHOULD be destroyed. Only one rule: Keep it fun and Edge-Of-Your-Seat intriguing.

Elijah immediately came to mind. Specifically, Elijah's take on “faith” provoked by Organized Religion. How, left to its own devices, what a shambles it always becomes. You see, Elijah passionately expressed the wrath of the Living God against “The Church” of his day while keeping it fun and intriguing. Mount Carmel. ALL that well-deserved mockery. Elijah's devastating satire. Suggesting that *their* god must have been off somewhere, perhaps at the latrine, taking a dump.

No sir. The Living God stopped me immediately, before I could write down one iota of what I thought was going to be my initial (and ongoing) theme. One to which I could point throughout this entire book. How Elijah's “Church” Israel (what our Church calls “*The Chosen People*”) had been repopulated by “*mature and fully-equipped*” Baal-Worshippers. And, especially how such a catastrophe relates to our Church. What we call “The Christian Church.”

Nope, the Living God wanted a PERFECT analogy. Yep, the Lord gave me His full authority to fling devastating satire (deadlier than brother Bill Maher's *Religulous*); however, I instantly saw the weakness of my Elijah-Analogy. It was not PERFECTLY timely to us — to our generation. A generation like so many before us whose eyes and ears have been bludgeoned shut. Yet, we have video. And so, God made it PERFECTLY clear to me what He wanted. A Living-Parable to aptly demonstrate the extreme passion of His wrath. One we can see and hear. And so, I asked God where to find such a thing. I'm tickled that it's okay with Him for me to share with you His answer.

I'll turn this part over to the Living God and let Him explain it to you:

“The ‘Out of Order’ speech from the motion picture, *And Justice For ALL*. Look at it this way. You, the reader, are the jury. The Christian Church is the John Forsythe character, Judge Fleming. And, I AM Arthur Kirkland, Counsel for the accused. Watch and listen. See and hear My Words brought to Life by Al Pacino.

“Members of the jury, I AM the Living God. And, I AM the defense attorney for the Christian Church. Are you ready for my Opening Statement?”

“Thank you.

“Today, there are many powers that would like to get the Christian Church. By ‘get’ I mean take it down. However, I will not allow it. Against ALL conceivable odds, these powers themselves cannot allow it. And, ladies and gentlemen of the jury, the Judges that would take Christianity out of your schools and public squares are not gonna get that Church, today. No. Neither will it be the Atheists, the Christ-Mythers, the evolutionists, nor the whole sightless lot of them put together. No. Because I — the Lord God Almighty — I’M gonna get that Church! ALL its leaders, members and visitors aside; for, they are, by far, the most damaged victims of it. My client, the honorable, organized religious institution, in its entirety — lock, stock and barrel, known as ‘The Christian Church’ — should go right to (blank)ing destruction!”

I know. *Wow.*

Very hard for us to have to hear. However, very good for God to get ALL that off His chest. He’s been carrying it around for awhile. Allow me to candidly address my Christian reader (if I still have one). Shake it off. Gather yourself together and try not to Judge the Living God too harshly.

Psalms 85:3 (KJV) “Thou hast taken AWAY ALL thy wrath: Thou hast turned Thyself from the fierceness of Thine anger...”

...by Thou letting off some steam. Consider the psalmist’s optimism (directly above) and try to receive the Lord God’s Opening Statement with some pause and gratitude.

Gratitude? We should “thank ‘God’” for saying such terrible things about our Church?

Terrible things about the clubhouse. Not the members. As for the members, that was more of a scolding than a spanking. Look at it this way: Better a harsh Word to the wise than fire and brimstone.

I get the other side as well — the Church-Approved view of “*God*” and “*decent correctness*.” I knew it the moment I viewed the Living Parable (yeah, I re-watched the “Out-Of-Order” scene online) and I warned our Father in Heaven: “Because of Your strong language, fully equipped, Mature-Christian leaders will take absolute offense to Your ‘Opening Statement’ — Your ‘Living Parable’.”

Would you like to know what the Lord God told me in response for me to pass on to our generation’s “*fully-equipped*” Mature-Christian commanders? Like it or not. Here is what He has to say to any and ALL offended Christian leaders out there:

“Good. In your mirror of indignation you can see what Pharisees you have become. Clearly understand: I am speaking to you as strongly as the limits of your language allows. A Pharisee clothed in his faith always finds disdain in how I speak. Yet, I speak. Your Christianity is in trouble. As Christian leaders, you concern yourselves with language. People are dying. And, yet, you concern yourself with language. Piddling with adjectives and pronouns while your house

is on fire. If your Faith is pile-driven in Truth, it will stand tall against the rain of a hurricane, firm in the path of a tornado and unadulterated by the Light of My Word, no matter how I choose to express it. If your Faith is Truth then fear not. Be brave. Read on. Be strong. Put your faith to the test.”

A “Pharisee” (in case any of you are unfamiliar with the term) is one of a self-righteous gang of religious prudes. They woke up one dreary day fancying themselves the official interpreters of Mosaic Law. They were notorious for imposing rules and regulations, especially in regard to tithing and ritual purity. After determining the pure and proper ceremony for how one should wipe one’s own ass (for real) they soon became “experts” in everything. They gained the characteristics and attitude of a fascist political party, bullying their way into a self-appointed position of command. After years and years of sanctimonious practice — during which time no one could count even the slightest sin against any one of their leaders — they were accepted as a legitimate voice of authority by the Jewish hierarchy.

ALL pauses and words-to-the-wise aside, today’s twenty-first century Christian leaders are most likely incurably offended by the Living God’s Opening Statement. Par for the course. The religious leaders of the first century were incurably offended by the Living God’s Opening Statement from Jesus. Truly, to the Pharisees and Temple-Tyrants, the Word of the Living God was not “Faith-agreeable.” So... Jesus went to Thomas (a doubting skeptic), Nathaniel (an honest skeptic), Simon (a zealot, who despised the *godship* of manmade authority), Matthew (a tax collector) and various *liars* (aka: fishermen — that’s a fisherman’s joke). His following grew exponentially. For what reason — considering nobody really knew him at that point? You already know the reason. Instinctively, we ALL KNOW the God’s-Honest Truth when we hear it... (provided, WE ARE REALLY LISTENING). At long last, the religious leaders had to listen to Jesus. Still, they could not accept the God’s-Honest Truth, even though they, these masters of supposedly “*the Law of God*,” could not argue against the God’s-Honest Truth.

If you are a Christian leader (God love you), you HAVE to read this entire book. I sincerely wish I could make it easier for you to do so. The Holy Spirit confirms, this is good medicine. Hold your nose if you must, but try to keep your eyes open and swallow hard. I plead with you. Do not unknowingly toss this book aside to quickly find something more “Faith-agreeable” to read. Hang tight. Give our Father in Heaven (through His humble, yet considered messenger) an opportunity to present His entire case to you. Cut Him some slack.

This is our Father’s Opening Statement in Living Parable. ALL His. Not mine. You can trust that fact. It would be foolish for any author, at the outset, to so offend the very person who MUST read this entire book (ALL 55 chapters) never to get past these first few pages of Chapter 2. And, over what? A clip from a forty-year-old movie? As your author, that would be senseless. Would it not? Better for God’s emissary to chop one parable from his book out of fear — out of fear if he didn’t, many promising readers would toss his book aside and miss the overwhelming treasure within.

Therein lies the rub. The most terrible ingredient of censorship.

Fear.

If I edit ALL of what I fear you don’t want to hear, you will be left with not much of a book to read.

So... here's the deal. If the Lord God wants it in, it's in. Try not to Judge Him. (Or kill the messenger.) Reserve Judgment. Save it as your splendid dessert after you have finished the meal. For now, give us the benefit of the doubt. Our Father in Heaven is determined to impress upon the modern reader what He sees as an ongoing crime and His enflamed thoughts on the matter.

On a more positive note, I hope you noticed the Good News made clear in God's Opening Statement. The Living God is in no way inconsolably furious with us Christians. Just our false doctrines and dogma. The shambles we have made of Scripture. Our rules and regulations. Church denominations. Church-Judging. Church music. Church cash-flow. Pretty much the entire manmade structure. Every physical and financial asset — from the clubhouse to the paperclips. The total corporate entity.

I know. As Christians, we are taught to think of *ourselves* as "The Church." Be thankful our Father in Heaven does not see us that way.

For almost two-thousand years, The Church has acclaimed itself as the representative of God. Before examining His Living-Parable, I had never witnessed the reversal of those rolls: God representing The Church. Perhaps you saw *And Justice For ALL* a while back. It came out in 1979. The "Out-Of-Order" speech is still online. I browsed it up and... behold. There is no other Living-Thing on earth that can adequately serve His purpose. The setting is the criminal trial of a Judge: Judge Henry T. Fleming. In its entirety, the scene parallels God's otherwise unparalleled outrage. Yes... unparalleled. That's a fact. The wrath God felt for Sodom and Gomorrah pales in comparison to this. The proverbial clue that Fleming is... a Judge... says volumes. In its context and in its entirety, Arthur Kirkland's Opening Statement is the PERFECT representation of God's feelings, as so they are applicable to The Church. God sees ALL of our tears. Watch the Living Parable. See His tears. It only comes Alive when you hear the passion in His Voice. Take five. At least check out the video snippet (only 2 minutes long). You can Google it online by typing in your browser: [and justice for ALL you're out of order scene](#). Better yet, watch the eight-minute and forty-five second version — see the tears on your Creator's face. God has GOOD reason to be angered to the point of tears. Understandably unimaginable to a Church-Taught Christian. Yet... try. Try to imagine it from God's point of view. Imagine... for the last 2000 years, everything the world has been taught about What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross is useless error. Imagine that each and every ridiculous and overcomplicated "Atonement Theory" which The Church has spewed forth upon humanity, is just that. Ridiculous and overcomplicated. Imagine how many people went to their graves in the first thousand years AD having "faith" that the RANSOM Jesus put together (for the sake of ALL people) "*was paid to the devil.*" Imagine how many more of us have gone to our graves in the last thousand years "believing" in Catholic "*Satisfaction*" and Protestant "*Penal Substitutionary Atonement.*" Imagine... that every breath of this theoretical, theological rhetoric is nothing more than ignorant folklore. Living in our day and age, imagining ALL that should not take much of an imagination. Christianity's most popular What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross theory (*Penal Substitutionary Atonement*) was proposed almost six-hundred years ago by men who "believed" in bloodletting and putting "witches" to death. What would Jesus call such teachers? "Blind Tour-Guides." What would Jesus call the food being fed to his sheep? "Hypothetical fairytales — as profitable as 'believing' in leprechauns and pots of fairy-*substitutionary*-gold-dust at the end of the rainbow."

Take an ice cream break and watch the eight-minute, forty-five second version of the Living Parable. Plug [and justice for ALL-Opening statements scene-full speech](#) into your browser. The link is still Living. Feel His passion. Watch His anger. See His tears. Hear the Living God fill-in the blank:

“My client, the honorable, organized religious institution, in its entirety — lock, stock and barrel, known as ‘The Christian Church’ — should go right to (blank)ing destruction!”

No doubt, God’s most illuminating point. So strongly gotten across to the jury. To you. To humanity.

To grasp any parable, we must first know what ALL the principle characters represent. As we know, The Church is depicted as Judge Fleming and God as Fleming’s attorney, Arthur Kirkland. You may be wondering what “the victim” represents (the young lady in the story who was raped and beaten). I will gladly spell it out so that anyone in the world can plainly see it. What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross is the rape-victim. And — as the Living God has stated for the record — the accused on trial for the dastardly deed is The Church. Unquestionably, this is God’s PERFECT Living Parable. If The Church is innocent, then the victim is lying. Lying to the prosecutor. Lying to the court. And, most essential to our ongoing discussion, the victim is lying to the jury. Which, if you will remember (in parabolic terms) the jury is you, also a victim of the alleged crime... after the fact. Likewise, it would mean that I, myself (being an equal victim after the fact and your responsible author) am lying to you as well. But, why? See? THAT is the pivotal question. In the full eight-minute and forty-five second online excerpt, God clearly expresses the exact same point to the on-the-edge-of-their-seats jury and gallery:

“If My client (Judge Fleming) is innocent, then the victim is lying.” “But... *why?* Why would she lie?”

What is the motive for her *lie* — her claim that The Judge committed this crime against humanity?

“Blackmail? No. Jealousy? No.”

As always, the God’s-Honest Truth holds up against subterfuge and speculation.

“She’s not lying.”

I once complimented a preacher who had demonstrated exceptional communication skills in the delivery of his sermon. He humbly replied to me, quoting the Old Testament:

“*God can speak to us even by way of a jackass.*”

Certainly then... God can speak to us by way of Al Pacino’s “Arthur Kirkland.” Looking through the big lens, this is God in Living Parable representing His client, the Christian Church. Once the principle characters are revealed, the parable itself becomes an Absolute. Play it again and again, and the Absolute-Reality of it becomes almost too obvious. There is no denying it. Every aspect of the scene fits PERFECTLY. Keep in mind, Arthur Kirkland knows beyond ALL doubt that his client (Judge Fleming) is guilty of a rape and battery, the very purpose of the trial. The Judge WANTS TO CONTINUE to rape the victim; which (in privilege) he has outright admitted to Arthur Kirkland, his attorney. Arthur Kirkland also knows, Fleming is guilty of standing idle while countless innocent die on his Honor’s watch.

The God’s-Honest purpose of this book, first and foremost, is to correct what The Church has done. Now, granted, that sounds like a formidable task. An impossible task. Considering The Church has two-thousand solid years of authority traced back to Peter and Paul and the canonized saints on its side.

I am not worried. I have pen and paper and the Living God on my side.

The Living God is certain that you, the jury, will be in unanimous agreement once the curtains have been pulled back and you can clearly see what The Church has done.

As God is my Witness, I will prove to you beyond ALL doubt that The Church has raped and battered What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross — both the Concept of Jesus and his Action. Yes. The very Action of Jesus upon the cross. His Concept? Wrapped up and buried. His Action? Murdered by ifs, ands and buts. As a result of this onslaught, we (as equal victims after the fact) continue to die. And, exactly as depicted in the Living Parable, the only hope for the Christian Church is for some higher power to step in and rule that the Living God I know is “Out of order!”

Precisely why this book is a must-read for the principalities of the Christian Church. So the very best of the best may step in and defend The Church. If it is defensible. As for my God, I have but two things to say in His defense. This is the God's-Honest Truth. And, there is no higher power.

This is not a happy task for me. However, the Living God wants me to write it ALL down before I get killed in a car crash or keel over with a heart attack (I guess) or someone drops a piano on me. Now that humanity has come to the point where we can fully comprehend our real problem, He wants us ALL to fully comprehend (to ABSOLUTELY KNOW) the real solution. He has real passion about the real cure — the real simplicity of the cure. I have it. I am Living it. I just never thought of what to call it until I came face to face with having to write a book about it.

I guess (if you have to call me something) what I am is a true acceptor.

Now don't get me wrong. Me labeling myself a true acceptor is not some fancy, round-about way of me saying that I am a “believer.” For, *that*, I can promise you, I am not. I was not born into the Show-Me State; however, I do happen to currently Live in it. You have to prove it by me. No “blind faith” here. No sir. No ma'am. I do not “believe” in God.

I KNOW God.

And... I also know how to take a gift. You either Truly-Accept it.

Or, you don't.

I, for one, have Truly-Accepted this God-Given gift, 100%, with no ifs, ands or buts. Thus, you can call me a true acceptor. What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross... is mine.

Chapter 3: The Plane Crash

“Savage,” “Heathen,” “Atheist,” “Agnostic,” “Scientologist,” “Hindu,” “Buddhist,” “Muslim,” “Jew,” etcetera, etcetera. Whatever the label, be it made-up, self-imposed, inherited, inspired or put-upon-a-person. For the last fourteen years, I have been busy asking ALL sorts of humans the exact same question: *Have you TRULY accepted, with no ifs, ands or buts, that ALL of your sins have been taken AWAY by What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross?* Could there be any more of me out there? Perhaps the Lord God could point one out for me. “She’s taken it.” Or, “He’s one of you.” This was at the heart of my searching years. Finding another one. Not unlike the little bird in the nursery story, stumbling from alley cat to steam shovel, trying to find its mother. I, too, have been trying to find another true acceptor. Without success. The ongoing search includes humans other than those of us labeled “Mature-Christian” or “Born Again.” I expanded the search party outside of Christendom, because I have yet to get a straight answer from any Christian. Instead, this is what ALL the Christians keep telling me:

Sin is an extremely powerful enemy. Gaining grace is not enough to defeat the power of the devil AND the power of sin. To defeat the power of the devil, you need to put on Paul’s “armor of God.” AND... to fight the power of sin you need to continually confess and repent of your sin. AND... you need a moral awakening. AND... you need to become a slave to obedience and maturity. AND... you need to clean up your Life. AND... you need to go to church twice a week. AND... you need to die to self. AND... you need to suffer for the cause. AND... you need to serve Jesus as the Lord of your Life.

After years and years of hearing ALL of these (*and even more*) “ANDS,” not to mention, a slew-full of “IFS” and “BUTS,” I found myself compelled — actually inspired — to get off the sidelines and take the Affirmative position, which requires two things:

- 1) Presenting a Case — “the case to end ALL cases.” I will document the evidence (much of it Biblical) showing exactly how The Church has ruined What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross.
- 2) Presenting a Plan. The solution.

Keep two Truth-O-Meters handy to verify the legitimacy of what this book is unwrapping. One is as Spiritual as it gets and the other is totally down-to-earth. As for the Spiritual side of things: Test everything by the power of the Holy Spirit, the Giver of ALL Truth. Anyone can get an instant “Yes” or “No” or a “This” or “That” answer from the Living God of Light by allotting each side of your quest to a game of chance, such as a simple coin toss. It allows God the flexibility to give you an answer in Real Time (God using Divine Intervention to manipulate the outcome of the game) without otherwise creating a paradox which would upset the set scheme of physical Reality. Blackjack is the Living God’s favorite. Assigning the “Yes” or “No” or the “This” or “That” to the player and dealer’s hand in a game of 21 (using a full shuffled deck) is the best way in our century for any person to instantly get an absolute yes or no answer from God. The dealer’s moves are absolutely set by Vegas rules. Such as, the dealer’s hand must take *a hit* at 16 and *stay* if the total is 17 or better. Much superior to the Apostles’ “casting of lots” in which the answers are humanly limited. Blackjack provides the Lord God with varying degrees of answering, as did the Urim and Thummin in the Old Testament days (Exodus 28:30, 1Samuel 14:41). A gentle “yes” if the hand is simply won. “yes” if won by 19 or 20. “YES” if won with a 21. “YES!” if a Blackjack is scored. Or “YES!” with aces split, producing two Blackjacks. Same

degrees of “no,” should the hand you assign “no” win the play. Blackjack also includes the possibility of a *push* (a tie); God’s most stirring answer of ALL: “The answer is up to you.” Skeptical? ALL it takes for you to genuinely make this phone call to God is YOU KNOWING what you are doing. That is EXACTLY what makes the Living God’s answer so ABSOLUTELY dependable. YOU makes it foolproof. Allow me to clarify. YOU KNOWING that YOU are posing your question before the Living God turns the procedure into Divine Communication (as opposed to dumbass random chance). “Ask and you shall receive.” It works for nonbelievers as well as “believers.” *Hey “God” — the One Who supposedly created the Universe — if You really are there and for real, wha-da-Ya think? Is this the Truth? Or is this BS?* Do not be stupidly argumentative with the Lord God. Die-cast PERFECT solar eclipses DO actually happen, and one plus one Truly is two. Never ask the same question twice. As the saying goes, “Do not put the Lord your God to a foolish test.” Meaning: Never ask a question to which you already know or are about to know the answer. I would advise against such questions as, “*Are the Cowboys gonna beat the spread this Monday?*” Entirely unfair to whoever you are betting against. Unsure as to whether to ask a certain question? This becomes your first question to ask: “*Hey God, is it okay for me to ask You this question?*” As for the physical compass and grounding rod? With feet firmly planted on tangible earth, be sure to have a Greek Interlinear Version of the New Testament handy (an actual-Word for actual-Word, Greek-to-English translation). They are easy to find online and FREE to use. That way you can verify the authenticity of the original Words (what ALL this unwrapping is endeavoring to unveil) side by side with the wrapped-up-tight version that we have ALL been taught to “believe.”

Alright? Okay? Everybody ready? Ready or not, you may or may not understand the seriousness of what it means for the Most High to give you His specific and Absolute Authority to put something this huge, this exposing, this radical and yet, this True into print; but, here goes. Instead of promoting the power of SIN for the last two thousand years, what The Church should have been promoting is the pure power of What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. There is an enormous difference between “grace” (even if you throw the word “amazing” in front of it) and PERFECT-Grace. To gain PERFECT-Grace, one must come to the ground-zero awakening that the power of What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross works only one way.

ALL by itself.

Now, granted, that *is* radical. Then, again, the Jesus Concept is radical. We need something radical to forever be done with sin and guilt and evil and death. Perhaps it would help to know that the Living God of Light did not create these Truly rotten things... sin, guilt, evil and death. Simply put, they do not come from EVERYTHING. They come from NOTHING. The Jesus-Concept is ALL about sending these rotten things AWAY — forever. Back to NOTHING. However, the Concept only works when it is administered and accepted in its pure form. Undiluted. No add-ons — no ands — no ifs ’n’ buts either.

What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross works ALL by itself. Yes, without church-going. Without Paul’s “*armor of God.*” Without “*obedience.*” Without “*maturity.*” Without “*cleaning up your Life.*” Without “*worship.*” Without “*dying to self.*” And, yes, even without “*servicing Jesus.*” To say otherwise depletes the PERFECTION of What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross — what’s been especially done for “*the very worst*” of us. Jesus especially came to help the stage-four terminally sick (not the healthy) — rather, the mentally sick. Which, “believe” it or not, includes nearly ALL of adult humanity. Jesus himself would be the first one to tell you, he did not come into this world for you to serve him.

Rather... he came to serve you.

By giving his Life for you.

As a RANSOM for you.

The Holy Spirit would be the first One to second the motion:

Romans 4:4-5: (Multiple Translation) “But don’t you earn Heaven because of ALL the good things you do? No. Your right to share in the Kingdom of Heaven is a gift; if you could earn it by being good, then it wouldn’t be FREE — but it is! It is given to those who do not work for it. To even the worst man imaginable with no good works to his name, if ALL he relies upon is what’s been done for him on the cross, alone, to pay for his wickedness; such confidence, within itself, is counted by our Heavenly Father the exact same as PERFECT righteousness.”

The above combination-translation (ALL translations congealed into one) is a tiny excerpt (two verses) out of the first five and-a-half chapters of Paul’s letter to the Romans. The Apostles of Jesus were of no help in discovering these revelations. Having been emotionally destroyed by the death of Jesus, the eleven remaining Apostles of Jesus were euphoric over his reanimation. They put everything to do with his death (save for his resurrection from it) out of their minds. Coming into the scene from outside of this emotional rollercoaster, Paul was the first person on planet earth to logically ask the Living God what the execution of Jesus was ALL about. By the simple asking of this, Paul inadvertently sought out the Holy Spirit; and, he came to know Her (actually, Paul came to know Her as “*He*”). In the first five and-a-half chapters of Paul’s letter to the Romans, the Holy Spirit speaks fluidly through Paul (as opposed to just Paul speaking), right up to Romans 6:14 — 6:14 being Paul’s last written Word about PERFECT-Grace.

Romans 6:14 (KJV) “For sin shall not have dominion over you, for ye are not under the Law, but under Grace.”

This is The-Real-Deal in ALL its purity. 100%. No ifs, ands or buts. This is PERFECT-Grace. Through Paul’s open pen at Romans 6:14 (directly above) the Holy Spirit has just declared to us that PERFECT-Grace is more powerful than any and ALL sin. Even more powerful than the Law itself. The God’s-Honest Truth? This is not Paul. This is a complete bypass around Paul. This is ALL Holy Spirit coming through. So much so that... suddenly... this whole “grace-thing” does not set so well with our brother Paul and his DD degree (Doctor of Divinity). Oh, yes. Paul has a DD. On the wall. Framed in glass. Right behind his desk. The one he faithfully earned at PCC (Pharisee Community College).

And, so... throwing a “*What then?*” into the works, Dr. Paul asks his Pharisee-Inspired question:

Romans 6:15 (Original Greek) “What then? May we sin, for we are not under the Law, but under Grace?”

Here is how Doctor Paul’s question reads in the paraphrased version — The Living Bible:

“Does this mean that now we can go ahead and sin and not worry about it; for, our salvation does not depend on keeping the Law, but on receiving God’s Grace?”

According to what the Holy Spirit has just declared (at Romans 6:14), any person who Truly-Accepts-What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross is a person no longer under the dominion of Sin or the Law. Such a person is now and forevermore FREE under PERFECT-Grace. Such a person (according to Jesus) is "FREE-Indeed." Under PERFECT-Grace, it is impossible for such a person (a true acceptor) to commit anything that can be called "sin." For, throughout the infinite depths of the true acceptor's mind, he has Truly-Accepted — 100%, with no ifs, ands or buts — that ALL of his sin (past, present and future) has been taken AWAY... and... the Living God PERFECTLY agrees with him. This is the only answer to Paul's question that works hand in hand with the Holy Spirit.

Instead, how does Paul answer his fateful question? Disastrously. With yet an exclamation mark: "*May it never be!*" ("*it*" being FREEDOM-Indeed under God's PERFECT-Grace). According to *this* voice — a voice so opposite to Paul's previous five and-a-half chapters, it is like suddenly hearing from another country — we have only two choices. We can be slaves; or, we can be slaves.

Slaves of Sin. Or slaves of obedience to the Law:

Romans 6:16 (The Living Bible) "May it never be! Don't you realize that you can choose your own Master to obey? You can choose Sin (with death) or else Obedience (with acquittal). The one to whom you offer yourself — he will take you and be your Master and you will be his slave."

In case any of you have ever privately wondered, with Jesus being so PERFECT and, with Jesus being so clear about granting us rest for our souls (for "his yoke is easy and his burden is light"), how did Christianity ever get so imperfect? So splintered? So diversely-denominational? So outright difficult? So heavy in chains? So twisted? So judgmental? So contradicting? So badly messed up?

This is it — Romans 6:16.

This is precisely where the ball bearing falls into the camshaft of Christianity.

Plunk...

Crash!

I am carefully showing you this with the hope of inspiring you to ask a very important question about Paul's answer for us at Romans 6:16. What happened to What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross?

I'll pause for your answer. Take your time. Read 6:16 once again. Here is how it reads in the King James Version:

Romans 6:16 (KJV) "Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness?"

Practically the same in the Catholic approved New American Bible:

Romans 6:16 (NAB) “Do you not know that if you present yourselves to someone as obedient slaves, you are slaves of the one you obey, either of sin, which leads to death, or of obedience, which leads to righteousness?”

This is a monstrous reversal... compared to the overall gist of the first five and-a-half chapters of Paul’s letter to the Romans. Neither of the two choices Paul gives us (directly above) has anything to do with What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. It is impossible to OBEY What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. One must simply and Truly ACCEPT What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross.

Even the drunk passengers on board this airplane must be sensing... something terribly wrong here has just occurred. *Now going... opposite direction.* We ARE going backwards. Paul is preaching Old-School to us here at Romans 6:16. Old-School, meaning, “*the way unto righteousness*” BEFORE we had the blessing of simply and Truly-Accepting-What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. Right before our eyes, the pure power of What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross has suddenly dissolved into two choices. We can “obey sin” which leads to death... or... we can “obey obedience” which (according to Paul) leads to righteousness. Where is THIS coming from? What has invaded Pilot-Paul’s headphones? If you ask me (and we should be asking SOMEONE) it sounds an awful lot like Pharisee-Community-College-Air-Traffic-Control has just taken over Holy-Spirit-Air-Traffic-Control.

Course correction!

Indeed, this is an entirely different direction than... The Path of Cross-Earned-Righteousness... on which Paul was flying us during the bulk of his first five and-a-half chapters of Romans. The Truth? Most of us are still dead-asleep. Perhaps — just perhaps, mind you — a few more of us, this very instant, may have just been startled awake. The G-force is unbearable and pushing us into our seats.

The conscious passengers are now screaming:

My God! Father in Heaven help us! We ARE going backwards. And, upside down. We are going down! Tail first and inverted!

There is no question that Paul is still Living under the dominion of Sin & The Law. And so, he asks: “Does PERFECT-Grace mean we can go ahead and sin ALL we want and not worry about it?” He should have asked: WHY does sin no longer have any dominion over us? Duh, Dr. Paul. Because... by TRULY-ACCEPTING What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross, ALL of our sin (past, present and future) has been taken AWAY. As for the two (and only two) choices Paul gives us at Romans 6:16 as his remedy/answer to his problem/question, why isn’t one of our choices... simply... Truly-Accepting-What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross? The answer to this question is astronomically pivotal. Taking ALL the GOOD things into consideration that Paul writes BEFORE Romans 6:16... and everything he writes after... there is only one answer. What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross HAS JUST BECOME Paul’s dilemma. A most serious dilemma to Paul’s established “belief-system.” A theological dilemma that rushes blood to his theological face, causing his theological head to spin.

If part of our theological “Faith” is that Paul had “a conversion” on the road to Damascus, Paul has just had another one at mile marker 6:16 on the Romans Highway. Can we, as Mature-Christians, handle the God’s-Honest Truth? (Brace yourself.) Paul never stopped being what he is, and the bulk of the first

five and-a-half chapters of Romans is a Holy Spirit-Inspired “miracle.” What Paul never stopped being is a Pharisee-Extremist. What he became in Christianity is not much different.

On the other hand, what the Holy Spirit has never stopped being is the absolute God’s-Honest Truth. The Holy Spirit cannot lie. The Holy Spirit cannot contradict. Would you be brave enough to do one thing for your Holy Spirit?

Wake up.

I know. For some of us, it is tough to do so when your first reaction (pushed into your seat such as you are) is to close your eyes and ears and pretend this is not happening. Keep your eyes and ears focused on the Holy Spirit:

Romans 6:14 (Original Greek) “Sin will not rule over you! For you are not under the Law, but under Grace.”

The Holy Spirit has just defined Grace (PERFECT-Grace) as being more powerful than any and ALL sin (past-sin, present-sin, future-sin, intentional-sin, non-intentional-sin, venial-sin, mortal-sin, repetitive-sin) and more powerful than the Law, itself.

Most unfortunately — in the middle of Romans, Chapter Six — this Truth has become a big problem for our brother Paul. *Why?* Because (along with even darker voices) brother Paul still has the Pharisees in him. You can take the man out of the Pharisees, but not the Pharisees out of the man. To a Pharisee, it is ALL about THE LAW. A Pharisee loses his mind to THE LAW — precisely why the extremists among them were livid with murderous rage over Jesus healing people on the Sabbath. For the sake of Gentile Christian Evangelism, Paul will loosen his belt here and there for “*the greater good,*” but SIN itself and how it relates to THE LAW is a whole other matter. Paul was strictly taught that, when it comes to SIN, nothing is more powerful than THE LAW.

And, yet... the Holy Spirit has just told us (through Paul’s open pen, no less) that us Truly-Accepting-What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross is more powerful than the Law. The way Pharisee-Paul sees it, What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross has just become a theological contradiction — a religious impasse. A slap-in-the-face to ALL theological reason. And, so... Paul takes it upon himself to *fix* “*the cross.*” Instead of bravely upholding the previous five and-a-half chapters of Romans, Paul fearfully throws the gears into reverse.

Fearfully?

Absolutely. Paul is appalled, dismayed and absolutely horror-stricken by the idea of everyday people (such as you and I) having more power than THE LAW by simply and Truly-Accepting-What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross.

Thinks Paul: *This What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross “thing” has got to be tempered... with something... or people are going to think they can just do whatever they want and have a license to sin. Cross-or-no-cross, you best be obeying obedience!*

“Obeying obedience.” *Hello?* Paul? Did we hear you correctly? Yes. We heard Paul as clear as church bells ringing. Paul did not stutter. Here is how Paul’s reversal reads in the New International Version:

Romans 6:16 (NIV) “Don’t you know that when you offer yourselves to someone as obedient slaves, you are slaves of the one you OBEY — whether you are slaves to sin, which leads to death, or to OBEDIENCE, which leads to righteousness?”

An interesting choice of words. We are to “*obey...obedience.*” Clever nonsense. Carefully consider why it is nonsense. Although we can obey something, we certainly cannot obey obedience itself. The SOMETHING (Paul insists) we ARE to obey is a very specific three-letter word that Paul does not want to use... here... to describe “our Master” — the only Master (of the two Masters Paul offers us) that we (as obedient slaves) can possibly choose to obediently obey (other than obeying Master Sin, of course).

The Law.

The point? “*Obeying...obedience*” is Paul’s clever way of saying (without actually saying it):

You need to be obeying... the Law.

Why such hush-hush cleverness? Paul HAS be clever at saying it... here... at 6:16. *Why?* Because, the Holy Spirit has just told us at 6:14 (a mere two verses-ago) that if we Truly-Accept for ourselves What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross, we are no longer under the Law. We are under PERFECT-Grace. Make no mistake. At Romans 6:16, Paul is back to preaching the Gospel of the Pharisees: *A man can choose a Life of sin... or... a man can choose a Life of righteousness* — SELF-EARNED righteousness. Specifically... righteousness SELF-EARNED through “*obedience*” to the Law.

On the turn of a dime, Paul has done a complete one-eighty in response to the singularity of our “*salvation*” (actually, our RANSOM) exclaimed by the Holy Spirit in the previous five and-a-half chapters of Romans: The completeness and PERFECTION of simply and Truly-Accepting our CROSS-EARNED righteousness. That is an absolute fact.

For, at this point, whenever the Holy Spirit makes it abundantly clear to Paul that our righteousness is earned ONLY by Truly-Accepting-What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross, then Paul is back to his same poorly-posed, poorly-worded, faithless and fearful question:

Romans 6:15 (Original Greek) “What then? May we sin, for we are not under the Law, but under Grace?”

There is no “apologetic” answer for Paul’s catastrophic disaster at Romans 6:16.

What does THAT mean?

It *means*... there is no viable way for even the most astute Christian to make Romans 6:16 work hand-in-hand with the God’s-Honest Truth. The optimal question remains. Can a Mature-Christian handle the God’s-Honest Truth? (Again, brace yourself.) The very thing keeping Paul’s airplane aloft during the

first five and-a-half chapters of Romans is the pure power of What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. At Romans 6:16, the pure power of What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross has just gone bye-bye. Truly, What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross is no longer ON the airplane. Where did "Calvary" go? Read Romans 6:16 again and again and again if you must. Two choices. Sin. Or obedience to the Law.

Let us be gracious. Even though What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross has been completely thrown out the window at Romans 6:16; as good Christians, we must force ourselves to "believe" that, certainly, "the cross" must still be in the back of Paul's mind somewhere.

It is.

Paul is determined to IMPROVE UPON What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross.

So... according to Paul, IN ADDITION to "believing" in "the cross" (whatever grand ecclesiastical mystery "believing in the cross" is supposed to mean) we must become obedient slaves to the Law.

And, oh boy. That is merely the first add-on. The first "AND" to simply and Truly-Accepting-What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. Actually, I am being overtly gracious by referring to Romans 6:16 as an "AND." Quite suddenly, there is no mention whatsoever of What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. Romans 6:16 stands independently and in total contradiction to What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross — a disastrous reversal, so catastrophic, the Holy Spirit calls it:

"The Plane Crash."

Paul is no longer concerning himself (and us) with the Living God's *far-out* concept of cross-earned righteousness. Way too pie-in-the-skyish. Paul has come down-to-earth and, in the process, he has rediscovered his Religion. Tell 'em Paul: *This cross-thing is no good to anyone in-and-of-itself. The cross is in dire need of legal help. Therefore, IN ADDITION to what I wrote earlier about what the cross does for you, you must ALSO (the first "AND") become a slave to self-earned righteousness.*

The practical reason to refer to Romans 6:16 as "the first AND" is that there are many more "ANDS" to follow. Not to mention a snoot-full of "IFS" and "BUTS."

After Romans 6:16, the writing is mostly Paul. He reduces Jesus, THE BREAD OF LIFE, to a theological figurehead: "The Jew's Messiah." "The risen Christ." "The Lord." None of these religious fanfares have anything to do with the Holy Spirit and What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. Moreover — well beyond the two (and ONLY TWO) commandments that Jesus gives us, we are supposed to "believe" that the same Jesus of Nazareth who lambasted the Pharisees for three years, commissioned Paul (the Pharisee of ALL Pharisees) to saddle us with *The Encyclopedia of Sanctified Pharisee Dos & Don'ts*. Why on earth? So we can become "slaves to obedience" of course... ALL while our RANSOM fades quietly into the night. Sure, there are bright spots where the Holy Spirit pushes through. However, for the most part, what follows 6:16 is a Paul manifesto:

The Philosophy of a Pharisee-Extremist Christian.

Chapter 4: Jesus Warned Peter About “The Plane Crash”

Along with Paul’s disastrous reversal at Romans 6:16, The Church has inherited a *let’s-fix-the-cross* truckload of ifs, ands and buts. As Christians, we inherit them too, as part of our “Faith.” We are taught to “believe” in ALL of them. Any ONE of which, by itself (if bought-into) prevents the “believer” from Truly-Accepting 100% — with no ifs, ands or buts — What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross.

Jesus’ eleven remaining hand-picked Apostles were no exception. They bought into Paul’s cross-fixing as well. The Apostle, John, being the least infected, having had that extra year of tutelage from John the Baptist. Still, ALL eleven of the remaining Apostles were Paul-Influenced to some degree, actually to quite a large degree.

Jesus wanted Peter to write the Gospel of Jesus, the Gospel of PERFECT-Grace. Common folk, hearing ALL of Jesus’ commonsense from a common fisherman (not from a DD). The last words of Jesus to Peter were in rapid repetition. Five times Jesus begged Peter to “Feed my sheep!” (Don’t follow a Pharisee) “Follow me!” Regardless, it did not happen. Peter’s contribution ended up being less than a New Testament footnote in comparison to the prolific and overwhelming “gospel” of Pharisee-Paul; which, overall, BECAME the New Testament — the food for the sheep. Be it Peter or be it James the Just (Jesus’ biological brother) leading the flock to the woolly chow line, there is no doubt at the end of the day who was feeding the sheep. Jesus predicted it would happen. The unfathomable became the real. “Another” took over — “another” outside the tutelage of Jesus’ handpicked Twelve. A Pharisee.

How was this possible? That an outsider (“another” as Jesus says) was able to take over the controls? How did “another” place himself commandingly in the pilot’s seat? The captain’s chair came down to one issue with Peter (and his followers) *versus* Paul (and his followers). Peter, a common fisherman who walked with Jesus for over three years, knew ten-thousand times more about the teachings of Jesus than did Paul. However, Paul (a highly educated Pharisee) knew ten-thousand times more than Peter about the popular Religion they both shared (the *Torah* and *The Teachings of the Elders*). What was the ALL-important issue that determined who would be feeding the sheep for the next two thousand years? Circumcision and Kosher dinning habits. Despite Jesus having taken Peter aside, debunking the need for Kosher eats, Peter said: *Gentile Christians need to follow the Jewish rituals*. Paul insisted: *Not necessary*. Did Peter prevail? Of course not. A fisherman is not going to win an argument, concerning Kosher seating arraignments and the Jewish rite of circumcision, with the best of the Pharisees.

So... here we are, folks. Our stomachs bloated with Paul’s thirteen-course meal. Not to paint Paul as some dastardly wicked enemy. Paul was a zealot, overwhelmingly side-tracked by his “belief-system.” Paul fit NEW WINE (Jesus) into Paul’s OLD WINESKINS (the Religion of the Pharisees). It held together for two-thousand years. Now? At long last? The skins have finally burst wide open. It’s Jesus at the wedding feast ALL over again. Paul’s inferior wine was served first. Jesus’ GOOD wine was... what? Held for last. Hello, wedding guests? Are you too drunk to notice? Come and try the GOOD stuff.

Peter admitted, “*Paul’s words are hard to understand.*” (KJV 2 Peter 3:16)

You said it, brother. Same as *Mein Kampf* is hard to understand. Compared to the simplicity of what Jesus taught. Still, Peter swore to us by Paul, calling his words:

“*Wisdom given unto him.*” (KJV 2 Peter 3:15)

No surprise why Peter's words became hard to understand. Paul takes over the ship (like a pirate) and Peter gets the job of parrot on Paul's shoulder. Read the Gospels. Jesus never taught any of these words to Peter. Peter's 1st epistle reads like a cover-version of Paul's-Manifesto-After-The-Plane-Crash — like watching political coverage on CNN, then flipping channels over to MSNBC. The high-points are ALL word for word. Far beyond three denials, *1Peter* puts the Reality of “*the cross*” in the back of the bus in favor of Paul's pursuit of self-righteousness. Peter became Paul-Inspired. Just listen to Peter parroting Paul's words: “*Sanctification!*” “*Unto obedience!*” (“*Obedience*” now being job one.) Sloppy seconds? “AND... *the sprinkling of the blood of Jesus Christ*” (KJV 1Pet 1:2)

Peter, what about FREEDOM? Jesus says for us to become “FREE-Indeed” like little children.

No! Paul says for us to be OBEIENT children! (KJV 1Pet 1:14)

Pete, can you hear yourself? You're quoting Paul instead of Jesus? Come on! What's come over you? Snap out of it! ALL we have to do is Truly TAKE What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross.

Take? No! Paul says Jesus said, “It's more blessed to give than to take!” (Acts 20:35)

“PAUL SAYS *Jesus said*”? Peter, what in God's name (literally) are you talking about? Paul never spent one day with Jesus. YOU are the one who walked with Jesus day-in, day-out for three years. When did you ever hear Jesus say, “*It's more blessed to give than to take*”?

It doesn't matter whether I heard Jesus say it or not! Paul says Jesus said it!

Pete? Have you gone brain-dead? Does your “Faith” rest in whatever Paul says?

Yes! Faith is what leads to salvation! (KJV 1Pet 1:5) Faith in the blood-offering! Paul says that Christ's death on the cross is “an appeasement to God — as long as we have FAITH IN THE BLOOD!” (KJV Romans 3:25) “We're sprinkled with the precious blood of Christ! The Lamb without blemish!” (KJV 1Pet 1:19) What Christ did is a sacrifice for our atonement. How can anyone “take” a sacrifice?

Whoa, Pete. Slow down. Jesus specifically calls it a “RANSOM.” Not a sacrifice.

That's not important! Not in this world! Your “incorruptible and undefiled inheritance” is “reserved for you in heaven!” (KJV 1Pet 1:4)

Reserved for me in Heaven? Pete, God created us on Earth. “On Earth” is the fruition of God's plan — “Thy Kingdom come.” On Earth is where God's Kingdom is coming — “On Earth AS IT IS in Heaven.”

In this heated exchange, the written Words of Jesus are superimposed against the written words of Peter. What makes the Words of Jesus so obviously True and the words of Peter (influenced by Paul) so obviously wrong? The Holy Spirit. Jesus sent the Holy Spirit to us for the express purpose of helping us absolutely know the God's-Honest Truth. In our day and age, the Holy Spirit can give us a much better understanding of the God's-Honest Truth than Peter & Paul were ever able to fathom back in their day. Allow me to clarify this Truth from a very unique perspective. I am repeating the Words of Jesus to a first century man (Peter) from NOW (2000 years in the future). For the last two millennium (according to

Jesus), the Kingdom of Heaven is near. So near, the Kingdom of Heaven has been standing at humanity's doorstep. Jesus gave Peter the keys to unlock the door to the Kingdom. It is OUR side of the door that needs to be unlocked and opened. The keys are light and easy to handle; yet, somehow the keys got too "heavy" for Peter to lift. Somehow... Peter let "now" slip through his fingers. (Thanks Paul) What about now, Pete? Yikes! As for the last two-thousand years of "now"?

Now? "Ye are in heaviness through manifold temptations!" (KJV 1Pet 1:6)

Read 1Pet 1:6 for yourself. "Now you must (NIV) suffer grief in all kinds of trials," (GWT) "suffer many troubles." (KJV) "Now, for a season, if need be, ye are in heaviness." "Heaviness" is the weight with which Peter is hobbled — the same ball and chain that hobbles ALL "believers." Indefinitely. Outside of DEATH, there is no end to this "season" of "heaviness." Peter wrote 1Peter 1:6 WELL AFTER What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. "If NEED BE *we be in heaviness*"? Why should there be ANY post-cross NEED for a time of *heaviness*? ALL Pete has to do is simply and Truly-Accept that ALL of his *heaviness* has been taken AWAY. Had he done so, Simon Peter would have been writing to us as a true acceptor: "No more heaviness! Now? *Ye are light as a feather — having Truly-Accepted-What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross!*" THIS should be Pete's declaration throughout *1Peter*. It never happened. *1Peter* is NOT the work of a true acceptor. That's a fact. Peter is not writing about PERFECT-Grace killing *heaviness*. Just the opposite. Peter is writing about *heaviness* killing PERFECT-Grace.

"Corruption through lust!" caused by *"Covetousness!"* leading to *"Damnation!"*

These are Paul's words flowing out of Peter's pen, forming a Jesus Parable: *The Fisherman Taught By the Pharisee*. What happened to Jesus' Words? The front page of the Good News? What happened to Jesus' headline, cast in bold tall letters, top of page one? The headline which, twice, has that wonderfully-simple "unbelievable" Word in it — the Word which our Christian teachers teach is "impossible for you to be." In actuality? What you naturally ARE as you stand totally sinless before God with ALL of your *heaviness* taken AWAY.

BE PERFECT EVEN AS YOUR FATHER IN HEAVEN IS PERFECT

What do the pilots of The Church call this headline? *Misinformation*. Yes, these are the Words of Jesus; yet, as Christians, we are taught to ignore these wonderfully simple Words. According to the Christian play book: *No one knows what Jesus meant by that. The saying has "no statement of time."* Thus, this PERFECTION Jesus speaks of "cannot be attained within our lifetime." (Buzzer sound!) Wrong. This PERFECTION Jesus speaks of cannot be attained within our Religion. (Thanks Christianity) The front page of the Good News is worse than discarded. The front page has been folded in half and pressed hard across the bottom of Peter's birdcage — to catch the droppings as the Church-Taught parrot Peter, parroting Paul. The blind, teaching the blind cat to chase its tail. The deaf, lip-reading the closed-captioned pursuit of non-attainable self-sanctification: "Godliness!" "Glory!" and "Virtue!"

Peter ended up following Pharisee-Paul like a puppy dog on a religious leash. Most disastrously when it came to the "proper" place to put What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. That place being UNDER the over-ALL sovereignty of THE LAW — Dr. Paul's doctored-down version of "grace." Such betrayal to the God's-Honest Truth came with grave consequence to the Word. Much worse than the consequence

of Peter outright denying Jesus three times. *The Sower. The Wheat and the Tares.* These are dire forecasts, clearly indicating what HAS become of the Word.

After three years of Jesus teaching Peter, it seems incomprehensible that “another” could lead Peter down the nowhere path. Yet, it happened. In spite of the last Words Jesus spoke to Peter, warning him that this is exactly what would happen:

John 21:18 (Original Greek) “Truly, truly I say to you. When you were young, you tied a strap around yourself and walked where you wanted to walk. But when you are old, you will extend your hands and another will gird you, and carry you where you do not want to go.”

To slavery.

And, guess what, Pete? This “another” guy will even let you choose your own Master: *Do you want to be the obedient slave of Master Sin? OR... the obedient slave of Master Obedience?*

Either choice leads to nowhere. Jesus is ALL about Life and FREEDOM. Remember, Pete? FREEDOM? The Son of Man sets you “FREE-Indeed” (John 8:36). KA-BOOM! The Son of Man sees a plane crash in your future. “ANOTHER” will “CARRY YOU WHERE YOU DO NOT WANT TO GO.” To slavery. Dear Christian brothers and sisters, which is it? You don’t get it, or you don’t want to get it?

Hindsight is 20/20. The God’s-Honest Truth can be much too difficult to bear at times; but, as usual, the Truth shall set you FREE — “FREE-Indeed.” In Jesus’ farewell speech to Peter, Jesus is connecting “When you were young” to Peter’s three-year walk with Jesus. Jesus is talking about FREEDOM, as Jesus always taught. The pure “FREE-Indeed” FREEDOM of little children. Peter, when you were with me, you did exactly as you wanted to do with your own body: “Tied a strap around yourself” and went wherever you wanted to go. “Walked wherever you wanted to walk,” even on water. Total FREEDOM. Attention ALL Bible readers: Have you ever considered how many REAL LAWS of the universe were circumvented the day Peter stepped out of that boat and walked a few steps on water? Jesus is reminding Peter of REAL FREEDOM. Compared to REAL slavery — what Jesus says the future holds for Pete under “another’s” influence. Under Paul’s influence. Precisely why Jesus repeated “Follow ME!” to Peter, again, again... again... and... yet twice again. Five times, total. “Follow, me!” Not “another.”

John 21:19 (NIV) “Then Jesus said to Peter, ‘Follow me!’”

John 21:22 (ESV) “(Again) Jesus said to Peter, ‘If it is my will that he (John) remain until I come, what is that to you? *You follow me!*’”

Did you count them? Two times, right? Keep counting. Three more times in the same speech (equaling five times) Jesus directs Peter to feed ALL of us dying, mentally-ill people here on earth (the sheep). Same as Jesus fed the Good News to Peter: “YOU feed my sheep!” Undeniably, “YOU feed my sheep” is the same as Jesus saying “YOU follow me!” The early “believers” missed a whole lot more in Jesus’ Goodbye Speech to his Apostles by PRESUMING what Jesus means.

“You will extend your hands.”

What does Jesus mean by this?

Jesus is predicting the future. Jesus sees BOTH of Peter's hands extended out in front of him. It is to this prophecy that we are blinded. For, we are Church-Taught to "believe" that Jesus meant one hand "extended" out to the Peter's left and the other "extended" out to Peter's right. As in crucifixion. That is exactly what the first "believers" "believed." In actuality? What they assumed. Those taught by The Church continue to assume the same thing. Assuming (as John first assumed): *Surely, Jesus said ALL this to Peter in reference to the way Peter would die a martyr's death.*

The cross of Peter (strike that... the upside-down cross of Peter) has continually blinded "believers" to what Jesus is saying here. Step out of the box and take a close look at Peter's hands. Can you see them? Open your eyes. Yes, both hands of Peter are indeed "extended outward..." in front of him and tied together. Jesus is not talking about Peter being crucified. Jesus is talking about Peter being led off as a slave. Wait! Before you jump back in the box. Consider the facts. Carefully examine EXACTLY what Jesus says to Peter.

"...you will extend your hands and ANOTHER WILL GIRD YOU and carry you where you do not want to go."

"Another will gird you." These Words completely rule-out the incorrect assumption that Jesus is referring to Peter's crucifixion.

Fact: In Peter and Jesus' day, to "gird" one's self was a specific ordeal accomplished by completely transforming a tunic.

Fact: No party to any Roman execution would "gird" anyone prior to being crucified.

Those within the early Church wanted to remove "*the awful mental picture*" of Jesus dying on a cross "*naked.*" Thus, scholarly prudes proposed the idea that the Romans "*would have been kind enough to consider a man's Religion and execute a Jew with his privates covered.*" Wishful nonsense and prudish hypocrisy. Sure, it's okay to whip Jesus to shreds, crown him with thorns and nail him to a cross, BUT... the reality of him hanging "*naked*" on that cross *is "the awful mental picture."*

Fact: Roman soldiers assigned to crucifixion details were not known to observe "kindnesses" and "niceties." To the contrary, they exacted cruelty and torture.

Here's a Corroborating Fact: The chief Jews went to Pilate and requested that the multilingual sign atop the cross of Jesus be changed to: *He said he was THE KING OF THE JEWS.* Pilate "*kindly*" advised them that the sign would remain as it was written.

That's about as "*kind*" as it gets with Romans granting Jewish religious requests; considering, Pilate could have had their heads cut off for bothering him further with the matter. Take notice, there was no further Jewish rebuttal: "*Then, at least put some clothes on him!*" It never happened. When the Romans crucified someone, ALL garments were removed, leaving the victim to hang totally naked. The soldiers on crucifixion detail were well known to loot the victims' clothes. Casting lots for anything of value — as, according to eye witnesses, they did with both Jesus' robe and underwear. Plural — the Gospels verify "garments." Hold on. Don't turn AWAY yet. Keep looking at the facts and see exactly

how these facts relate to what Jesus told Peter about the future. Back in the day, why DID a man “gird up his tunic” or “gird up his loins”? The answer to this is also quite specific — there is only one reason for doing so. In preparation for hard physical labor.

Fact: The tunic (commonly worn as a long robe) would not allow a man to do heavy labor; thus, necessitating the “girding of the loins.” To gird one’s self: First, the tunic is hoisted up so that ALL the fabric is pulled above the knees to allow mobility. Next, ALL of the extra material is gathered up in front so that the back of the tunic fits snug against the backside, then, pulled underneath and between the legs to the rear, like a diaper. Then, half of the material is gathered into each hand, brought back and around to the front and, finally, the two handfuls of material are tied together.

Look closer, Sherlock. Get your magnifying glass out. “ANOTHER will gird you.” Again, this is very specific. One man girded by another?

Fact: There is only one reason “another will gird you” and one reason alone. Only if you were a slave being prepped by your master for hard labor.

Ring any bells? Hindsight can be telescopic, especially in light of “The Plane Crash” (Romans 6:16) — Paul’s huge reversal to Jesus setting us FREE-Indeed: *You can be a slave, or you can be a slave.*

The universal Christian conclusion that “*Jesus is referencing Peter’s crucifixion*” is based entirely upon unchecked presumption. Presumption passed down to us from one century to another. The Apostle, John started this folklore — this *presumption*. So, it HAS to be correct. Correct? *Presumably*. Being the last Living Apostle (of the remaining eleven), John is well aware that Peter died by crucifixion. Putting this together with what John recalls Jesus said to Peter, John is convinced he understands what Jesus meant by “*Another will gird you and carry you where you do not want to go.*” And, so... John tells us... what Jesus... is “signifying”:

John 21:19 (KJV): “Signifying by what death Peter should glorify God.”

“*Signifying*”? Really? Quite a bold choice of words for John to use here, considering Reality. John is flat out... guessing... what Jesus means. Guessing rather haphazardly in view of the facts.

Who is the ultimate authority on Truth? An Apostle? The Bible? Or the Holy Spirit? The Holy Spirit of course. Are human authors capable of making mistakes? Certainly, even in the course of writing inspired Scripture. Especially when it comes to adding one’s own personal commentary INTO inspired Scripture. Keep in mind, JOHN is flat-out guessing... WHAT JESUS MEANS... by something JESUS said. A presumption. Had John prefaced his presumption by stating something to the effect... *I asked the Living God for confirmation: Lord, is what I presume correct? Was Jesus talking about the way Peter would be put to death? I cast lots before the Living God, and the Lord answered... Yes!*

If that WERE the case, then, we’d REALLY have a conundrum on our hands.

A conundrum in light of what?

A conundrum, in light of ALL the indisputable facts listed above in regard to Roman crucifixions and the girding of tunics — a preponderance of evidence, proving that Jesus is certainly NOT talking about Peter’s crucifixion. Relax. There is no conundrum here. John does not mention anything about casting lots before the Living God for Divine Confirmation. John’s... GUESS... in regard to what Jesus is “signifying,” is simply an incorrect assumption. John ASSUMES this is what Jesus meant.

The Church-Taught wholeheartedly disagree: “*It’s in the Bible! And, the Bible is unerring!*”

Therefore... there can only be one conclusion within the boundaries of ecclesiastical group-think:

“It is impossible for a hand-picked Apostle of Jesus to mistakenly assume what Jesus means by anything that Jesus says in his farewell speech to his hand-picked Apostles!”

Group-think again. In the same farewell speech, Jesus says:

John 21:22 (KJV) “If it is my will that he (the Apostle John) tarry until I come, what is that to you?”

In regard to this statement, ALL of Jesus’ hand-picked Apostles (including John) mistakenly assume what Jesus is “*signifying*.” They assume Jesus is signifying that John will never die. This folklore spread like wildfire “abroad among the brethren” (KJV) until John himself renounced it. Had John not corrected their rash assumption, religiously-blinded, group-thinking “believers” (to this day) would still “believe” that John never died. In John’s hindsight, he retracts their mistaken presumption. Guess how? John dismisses ALL guesswork by simply returning his undivided attention to what Jesus actually says:

John 21:23 (NIV) “Because of this, the rumor spread among the believers that *this disciple* would not die. But Jesus did not say that he would not die; he only said: ‘If I want him to remain alive until I return, what is that to you?’”

Likewise, Jesus did not say: *Peter, you will be crucified upside-down*. He actually said: “You will extend your hands and another will gird you, and carry you where you do not want to go.”

Only in our hindsight can the Holy Spirit correct John’s incorrect assumption, inspiring us to dutifully reexamine what Jesus is in fact saying here. Obviously, because of the “another will gird you” specifics, Jesus is not referencing Peter’s crucifixion. Jesus is referencing something entirely different: The opposite of youthful FREEDOM, that’s for sure. Jesus is talking about Peter being led off as a slave. By “another.” A Pharisee, no less. A Pharisee-Extremist. Paul of Tarsus.

Still don’t “believe” it? Open your Bible and flip through the contents of the New Testament. Who ended up feeding the sheep? Peter, according to Jesus’ wishes (three times, “YOU feed my sheep!”)? Or Paul? The Reality is overwhelming. Peter provides an occasional happy-meal throughout the first few pages of the Book of Acts. That is, until Paul takes over the kitchen duties completely. Outside of a few Gospel-snippets, the New Testament canon contains very little of what Jesus taught Peter. Two (tiny) Peter-Epistles, both blatantly endorsing Paul’s Pharisee-Extremist Christian concepts. Can it get any worse? Yes it can. Most scholars doubt Peter’s authorship for epistle number 2.

Put ALL of the group-think aside for just a moment. Ask the Holy Spirit for guidance. Stop and allow the Holy Spirit to show you the most decisive fact. Did you really stop? Did you really pray for help from the Holy Spirit? Ready? Set? Go! Here's a fact, directly from the Holy Spirit:

“To martyrdom is exactly where Peter wanted to go.”

What is THAT supposed to mean?

The absolute God's-Honest Truth. Jesus says, “another” will carry Peter where Peter “does NOT want to go.” Do you understand this most decisive fact? Peter more than welcomed the idea of becoming a martyr. Crucifixion is EXACTLY WHERE Peter WANTED to go. As Christian folklore would have it, Peter even instructed his executioners exactly HOW HE WANTED TO BE CRUCIFIED — upside down. So, then... where is it that Jesus is saying Peter “does not want to go”? Back to working dawn to dusk on Master's Plantation. Who *would* want such a thing? Step right up, folks. Who wants to trade-off your Cross-Bought FREEDOM... for slavery?

Two choices: *Do you want to be a slave to Sin, or do you want to be a slave to Sin?*

Not a typo. Give it time. Master Obedience, Master Self-Earned Righteousness and Master Law always and inevitably sell any and ALL of us right back to working the fields on *ol'* Master Sin's Plantation. In this world, under Doctor Paul's doctored-down version of “*grace*,” you will always be a Slave of Sin.

Parrot-Peter confirms this tragedy to ALL of his fellow “believers.” “*Ye are in heaviness through manifold temptations!*”

Wake up. Open your eyes and ears. Visualize and listen. See and hear exactly what Jesus is saying to Peter. “You will extend your hands” (both hands extended straight out in front of Peter and bound together). “ANOTHER will GIRD you, and CARRY you WHERE YOU DO NOT WANT TO GO.” Where no one wants to go. To worse than martyrdom. To slavery.

Did you ever wonder why Jesus' tone was so harsh with Peter during his goodbye speech? The first time I read it, I was flabbergasted in wonder. Stunned and confused. Especially as Jesus continued to question Simon/Peter's loyalty... for yet a third time:

“Simon, son of Jonas, do you *even* love me?”

Peter was grieved, shell-shocked and equally confused. Hardly a positive send-off — from Jesus — who knows exactly what the future holds. Brothers and sisters, what else can I say? At least Paul allows Peter the FREEDOM to choose what kind of a slave he wants to be. The same two choices Paul offers each and every one of us. Which will it be, brother Peter? Slavery to Sin? Or Slavery to Obedience (via the Law and self-earned righteousness)?

Wake up. Take the cardboard box to the curb. Sleepy-time is over. We ALL need to wake up. Jesus spoke this warning not just to Peter. His warning is meant for ALL of us. Beware:

“Another will gird you, and carry you where you do not want to go.”

Chapter 5: The Eye Exam

As for the remainder of Romans and the rest of Paul's letters, should the blurry idea of "What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross" ever emerge from the false-bottom of Paul's footlocker (stuck under a pile of other suitcases stuffed in the back of Paul's airbus), the true PERFECTION of Grace is always diminished by Paul's Pharisee-Influenced, doctored-down version of grace infected with endless conditions, ultimatums and additions. Fair warning. After "The Plane Crash" at Romans 6:16, we should carefully test every word that comes to us from the cabin-speakers out of the cockpit of Captain Paul.

Judge Fleming and his pilots adamantly disagree, willing to fly a bicycle head-on into the spinning blades of an Apache helicopter if "The Gospel According to Paul" "says" to do so. Despite Paul, himself encouraging us to "Test everything." (1Thessalonians 5:21)

Test everything... how? By the absolute God's-Honest Truth of the Holy Spirit of course. The Holy Spirit is clear and specific. Makes no difference what the holiest icon says in the most hallowed of places, or whether the words are read by the saintliest pastor out of the most sacred of books — yes, reformed Mature-Christian Fundamentalist, even should thy most sacred book be thy King James Bible.

Does thy Holy Spirit have thine attention?

GOOD. Because, this is what does matter:

"Do the Words support what's been done for you on the cross? Or do the words deprecate what's been done for you on the cross?"

Any required "AND" on top of Truly-Accepting-What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross, deprecates What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. Simply put: Anything we add to it takes AWAY from it.

Simply by Truly-Accepting-What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross, we regain EVERYTHING. For, we regain exactly what Jesus blesses upon us to regain. Our PERFECTION. Easier for a non-Christian to accept this Holy Truth than a Paul-Indoctrinated Mature-Christian.

The worst part of buying-into Romans 6:16 (or any diminishment of PERFECT-Grace) is the psychological damage one inflicts upon one's own self. Every time you buy-into any add-on, you are subconsciously sending a PERFECT-Grace-Destroying-Message to yourself: *Simply and truly accepting what's been done for me on the cross is NOT enough.*

Imagine Jesus, himself, interrupting the typical Christian Sunday-go-to-meeting, carrying his cross up the aisle with the blood still dripping off him. There is silence. Every eye is trained upon him. Finally, Jesus asks the pilot, priest, pastor (whoever is flying the airplane)...

"Was this not enough?"

What do you suppose the captain should tell him over the loudspeaker?

"Well, actually, no sir, it's not. You see..."

Proceeding, of course, to explain to Jesus the contradictory and complicated mess our “belief-system” has made out of Jesus’ pure and simple Concept. Imagine Pastor starting Jesus off with the “*mother’s milk*” of A,B,C Christianity and then leading Jesus ALL the way into walking that “*Christ-like path of discipleship*.” Our Savior would very likely hand his cross over to the closest stand-up Mature-Christian and declare:

“When did I ever say, ‘*You need to be “Christ-like”?*’ I told you to pick up your cross and follow me, not pick up my cross and follow me. But, here, take it if you really want it.”

Picture (if you would) a hood ornament indestructibly connected to every working part of our car — every necessary component, including a jet-fuel system and even the jet fuel itself. Our hood, our engine, our transmission, our electrical system, our tires and everything in-between. If we can envision such a thing, then, Truly-Accepting-What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross is our hood ornament. It is our focal point. What we never lose sight of and what proceeds us.

It is the TOTALITY of what gets us there.

This same parabolic analogy faithfully teaches the perils of the ifs, ands and buts:

Think I’ll attach me a streamer to the hood ornament.

That’ll work! I’ll get one for us while I’m up at the body shop, ’cause Paul says we need a pin stripe, a spoiler, some racing tires AND... a ball-bearing to throw into our camshaft.

Remember, IF... we don’t write CHEVY on the back window, our “Faith” is useless and we are still in our sins.

My preacher told me that ALL we need — to straighten up our hood ornament — is to slap some Mag-wheels into the center of the tires with them hubcaps that spin backward.

Hey, some seat covers would sure make it FEEL better.

Oh, yeah, BUT... don’t ever forget to honor tradition: So, you just know, we got to hang those fuzzy dice from the rear view.

AND... always remember to praise the Lord! So... while you’re over there, be sure an’ have ’em stick us a plastic Jesus on the dashboard.

AND... wait! While your out, pick us up a bunch of that “maturity.” We need plenty of that, too, don’t we? In order to get into heaven?

Remarkably, just the opposite. Jesus tells us exactly what we need to enjoy the Reality of the Kingdom of Heaven. Quite the opposite of maturity, that’s for sure. According to Jesus, we need to become like little children — the exact kind of *internalness* one takes on once one TRULY and totally accepts What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. LITTLE children — babes to one-year-olds. Does Jesus speak the Truth? Well... you don’t see little children hating and hurting folks. Now do you?

Here is a dandy of a question. What is a “Mature Christian”?

A Mature-Christian is someone who has been working at this Christianity thing for a long time. Someone who follows ALL the letters of Paul to the letter. Someone who IS walking that “*Christ-like*

path of discipleship.” Jesus tells us, it is by what comes out of a person’s mouth we can see what is Truly happening on the inside of a person. Here is the testimony of every Mature-Christian I know:

“I have a continual war with sin in my Life.”

“To defeat sin, I need to work out my salvation every day.”

“I need to die to self to kill the sin in my Life.”

“To cleanse myself of sin, I need to continually confess and repent of my sins.”

How would Jesus respond? Verily, verily... the testimony of the Mature-Christian grants a person no better plantation-status than that of any other poor soul working Master Sin’s cotton fields:

John 8:34 (NIV) “Jesus replied, ‘Very truly I tell you, anyone who sins is a slave of sin.’”

According to Jesus, we do not have the two choices Paul is offering us at Romans 6:16. We ARE slaves of sin. Period. Without Truly-Accepting-What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross (“Truly” meaning, 100%, with no ifs, ands or buts) our sin remains.

You don’t have to take Jesus’ Word for it. Reread the testimony of the Mature-Christian:

“I have a continual war with SIN in my Life.”

“To defeat SIN, I need to work out my salvation every day.”

“I need to die to self to kill the SIN in my Life.”

“To cleanse myself of SIN, I need to continually confess and repent of my SINS.”

Is this the testimony of an FI — someone who is FREE-Indeed? Or an SOS — a Slave Of Sin? The answer is pretty obvious. This is not a Judgment. The above testimony is an ongoing symptom of the disease. Actually, the above Christian testimony is a prime symptom of the disease mutating into antibodies that have effectively killed the cure.

An SOS is also a cry for help.

The PERFECT cure? The PERFECT help? “Behold (the Son of Man) who takes AWAY the sin of the world.” Indeed, we are getting way ahead of ourselves. Don’t fret-it if you don’t get-it. In ALL fairness, one does have to understand what the Word “AWAY” means — a few chapters ahead of us still. Suffice to say at this point in our discussion, by its very definition, “AWAY” applied to SIN presents a counterintuitive Reality to the seals-barking-in-unison Mature-Christian testimony (cited above).

How is it that we have a “*continual war*” with the s-word (sin) when the Son of Man has given us the PERFECT ability to send ALL our s-word AWAY?

Why are we struggling to “*work out our salvation,*” when the Son of Man has gifted us with his sins-AWAY RANSOM — aka: The full working power of What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross?

Explain it to me as if I were a six-year-old. Why do we need to “*die to self*” to kill the “*sin*” in our lives (again, that terminated s-word); when, by Truly-Accepting-What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross, every bit of that... terminated s-word... has forever been taken AWAY?

And, why would anyone need to “*confess*” and “*repent*” of something that has been taken AWAY?

The answer is elementary, my dear Watson. As trained Christians, we have yet to Truly-Accept that ALL of our sin has been taken AWAY. Thus, our sin remains. A hard Truth. AWAY is a real Truth-flusher-outer. It helps us to SEE. Our testimony embodies the dogma of our FDMC degrees (Fully Dogmatized Mature-Christian). Truly wonderful human souls. However, our testimony qualifies each and every one of us as an FDMCSOS (a Fully Dogmatized Mature-Christian Slave Of Sin). Remember what Jesus says. “ANYONE who sins is a slave of sin.” (John 8:34)

Simple solution. We have been given the power to cast “sin” (along with the proverbial board that inspires it) out of our eyes. For us to be FREE of sin, we simply have to ACCEPT, 100%, with no ifs, ands or buts, that What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross MAKES us FREE of sin. Don’t fret it if you don’t get it. In ALL fairness, one does have to understand what the Word “FREE” means.

Here is a Truth every FDMCSOS needs to learn (this may actually hit home since Mature-Christians love flip-flop sentences so much): If you see your sin, you are blind to what’s been done for you on the cross. However, if you Truly see what’s been done for you on the cross, you are blind to your sin. So blind, you Truly have no sin. So blind, you are completely FREE of sin. FREE-Indeed.

Yes, I am fully aware of our FDMCSOS training. I know. It is a diametrical FDMCSOS impossibility for anyone to become sinless and PERFECT in this world. Our teachers have bewitched us with the Anti-PERFECTION Hex:

1John 1:8 (NIV) “If we claim to be without sin, we deceive ourselves and the truth is not in us.”

Our Christian teachers have cut this verse right out of our Bibles, pasted it on our bumpers and our rear-view mirrors and they have effectively cursed us with it. In later chapters (as we dig up and unwrap the Word, PERFECT) we are going to paste 1John 1:8 back into our Bibles. We will examine 1John 1:8 in great detail (as well as the Romans 6:16 plane crash — oh, yeah, we’re not done with “The Plane Crash” and its domino-effect. There will be an official investigation from every angle). Suffice to say at this juncture, for any “teacher” to present 1John 1:8 ALL by itself, is to present 1John 1:8 completely out of context.

Interested in the counter-spell? Want to reverse the hex? Feel FREE to read the Bible verse that immediately precedes 1John 1:8.

1John 1:7 (NLT) “The blood of Jesus (Son of the Living God of Light) cleanses us from ALL sin.”

Granted, John got sold (along with ALL the rest of the left-behind Apostles) on Paul’s sacrificial blood voodoo. Let’s get real: It is not the blood that cleanses us. It is the RANSOM that FREES us. Even with our RANSOM wrapped up in the “*Warshed-In-Da-Blood*” metaphor, “Cleansed from ALL sin” means exactly that. Cleansed (actually RANSOMED) from ALL of it. Past-sin, present-sin, future-sin, intentional-sin, non-intentional-sin, venial-sin, mortal-sin and repetitive-sin. ALL of it. Again, we’re getting way ahead of ourselves. Chill out. Don’t fret-it if you don’t get it. In ALL fairness, one does have to understand what the Word “ALL” means. We’ll get to “ALL” soon enough. For now, take

solace in the fact that the rest of John's First Epistle is in total agreement. A true acceptor has no sin... at ALL... under PERFECT-Grace:

1John 3:6: (KJV) "Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not: whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither known him."

1John 3:6 (directly above) is the acid test to determine the true acceptance of the true acceptor. A simple eye-exam. Difficult to see (as it is written above) because "whosoever" is translating this verse into English (likely a panel of Church-Taught Christian Bible-Makers) have no idea what the Holy Spirit (via John) is talking about. It is so simple. So easy. Much easier than "belief" or "faith." Have you Truly-Taken this FREE gift... or not? John's eye-exam is the foolproof way to know whether you have Truly-Accepted-What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross (or not). What do you see? Honestly? Do you see what's been done for you on the cross? Or, do you see your sin? It's one or the other. The true acceptor knows exactly what the Word, "AWAY" means. Duh. It means, not here anymore. Gone. The Lamb of God who takes... AWAY... our sin — ALL of it. Any man who continues to see even a sliver of his sin has "not seen him (Jesus)" and "knows him not (again, Jesus)." To see Jesus is to SEE what he has done for you. To know Jesus is to KNOW what he has done for you. What John teaches here at 1John 3:6 is in PERFECT agreement with what Jesus teaches. Anyone who sins is a slave of sin; yet, by Truly-Accepting PERFECT-Grace, it is impossible for a true acceptor to commit anything that can be called "*sin*" in God's eyes. For, to quote John (above), "Whosoever abides in him, sins not." Get it? To abide in him is to ABIDE in what he has done for you. In other Words, to abide in him is to Truly-Accept what he has done for you — 100%. This is no "impossible task." Not even difficult. Actually, it is ridiculously simple. Duh. It is stupidly-easy to simply TAKE something... 100%. John continually exemplifies the Reality of this blessing throughout his First Epistle:

1John 3:9: (KJV) "Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him; and he cannot sin, because he is born of God."

Be careful of the newer translations: "He cannot *go on* sinning," "He cannot *keep on* sinning" or "He cannot *continue* to sin." (Buzzer sound!) Wrong. Read the Truth. "He CANNOT sin." Period. This is not an impossible quest "*strived for*" by "*the elect*," "*the pure*," "*the godly*" and the self-righteous. This blessing is for humankind. And? And, that's it. ALL you have to do is Truly-Accept it. Truly-Take this blessing upon your SELF. Are you ready? Here is your blessing. As far as God and you are concerned; from now unto eternity, nothing you have ever done, are doing or ever will do can ever be considered a sin. Gosh, how can THAT be the absolute God's-Honest Truth? Quite simply. ALL of your sin has been taken AWAY. It Truly has. ALL you have to do is Truly-Accept that it has. Can you guess what naturally comes to anyone who Lives under this self-accepted blessing?

"*Lawlessness*" would be Paul's guess. (Buzzer sound!) Wrong. What naturally comes to you as a true acceptor is a natural love for everyone... starting with yourself. First, we practice this love on ourselves. As the phrasing reads in the original Greek, the natural "practice of righteousness." The Holy Spirit calls it "natural." For, practicing righteousness is our true God-Given nature.

Human beings? Naturally righteous? Naturally Good? LOL!

Theological-Intellectuals (crammed full of knowledge) Laugh-Out-Loud at such statements.

Theological-Intellectuals call such statements, “*Naïve ignorance!*”

Ya “think”? Get the cheese out of your ears and hear the God’s-Honest Truth: No one can regain PERFECT righteousness under a manmade religious banner: REPENT AND BE SAVED. However, everyone can easily regain PERFECT righteousness by simply and Truly-Accepting our RANSOM, which entirely changes the way we think. As far as “*sin*” is concerned: IGNORENCE IS BLISS. To be made absolutely and PERFECTLY blind to your sin is to HAVE NO SIN. TO HAVE NO SIN is a genuine part of your God-Given nature. You reclaim what you naturally are by Truly-Accepting the UNPOLLUTED POWER of What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. Pure power. Pure acceptance. The pure power of the gift is sitting on the table; just don’t add anything to it or take anything AWAY from it. Pure acceptance is even easier. ALL you have to do is ABSOLUTELY KNOW that you have TAKEN it.

Non-diluted, Truly-Accepting-What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross is some powerful stuff.

Would you like to hear some really Good News? It is delightfully easy to take a gift. Ultimately, every one of us will Truly-Accept-What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross, 100%, with no ifs, ands or buts. That is a Biblical fact. This blessing is not exclusive to one person, two or a hundred-and-forty-four thousand. This blessing is for everyone. Unfortunately, because of our “belief-system,” our “Faith” has made this blessing impossible for anyone (practically speaking). The Church has taken what is simple and made it not merely difficult; but, rather, impossible.

God purposefully made us. God does not purposefully MAKE mistakes. Us SEEING the absolute PERFECTION of our core-self is exactly what we accept-upon-ourselves when we Truly-Accept-What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. And, yet, we cannot. Our Christian teachers have taught the entire world just the exact opposite: “PERFECTION *is impossible.*” And, much to our misfortune, we “believe” them. Gone viral, the saying goes: “*No one is PERFECT.*” When we apply this saying to the universal affliction of SIN we “believe” that “*No one is sinless.*” Stop. See the Truth. You do not have to throw your Christianity AWAY. Just set it aside for a moment. Can we please just set our religious teaching aside for just one moment and listen carefully to what Jesus has to say?

John 9:41 (Original Greek) “Jesus said to them, ‘If you were blind, you would HAVE NO SIN, but now, since you say, “We see,” your sin remains.”’

The King James Version and the New American Bible are accurate reflections of the original Greek at John 9:41 (cited above). Again, be careful of the newer translations. The newest translations inject the word “guilt” into the equation. As in: “you would have no *guilt of sin*” and thus “your *guilt* remains.” A nasty example of Fundamental-Hypocrisy. Swearing by “*the inerrancy of Scripture*” yet having no problem blatantly recreating Scripture. And, for what purpose? To satisfy our own demise (also known as self-defeating). The fruition of the Jesus Concept is “Go and sin no more.” Go on about your Life with the God-Given confidence that you HAVE NO SIN. For Religion? This proclamation is *Evil.*

Why would such Good News for humanity be “Evil” for Religion?

Bad for business (which is *Evil*). The Scriptures are altered by the Church-Taught to reflect what is *Good* for business. Judge Fleming claims to promote the concept of being “*IN Christ*” yet he needs for his customers to remain *IN Sin*. *Why?* Because that is what is *Good* for business. Most especially,

for repeat business. To this never-ending end; better said, to the ongoing endeavor of an ongoing Church, Church-Dogma insists that it is impossible for anyone to go on happily about his or her Life in this world and simply HAVE NO SIN. This totally contradicts what Jesus says. Which should be of concern to any Christian. (Ya think?) Yet, I see no concern among Christians at ALL. Christianity does not isolate itself to what Jesus is talking about. It never has. Christianity concerns itself with ALL sorts of things (things of which Jesus never spoke). Even worse, Christianity has BURIED what Jesus is talking about. Jesus is always talking about one thing: What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. At John 9:41, Jesus is talking about ALL of humanity becoming PERFECTLY BLIND to sin by TRULY SEEING What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. That is ABSOLUTELY what Jesus is saying. "If you were blind (if you were to become PERFECTLY BLIND TO YOUR SIN) you would HAVE NO SIN." Because you Truly-See-What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. The Christian apologetic is compelled to find a way — any way (no matter how insane) — to dismiss this saying of Jesus. How? By "apologizing" it AWAY:

Perhaps Jesus is talking about physical blindness.

Right — gouge out your eyes and have no sin. (Buzzer sound!) Wrong. Jesus is talking about you having no sin BY YOU BECOMING PERFECTLY BLIND TO YOUR SIN. Because you Truly-See What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. If your eyes were gouged out, how could that keep you from having sin? This thing we call "sin" afflicts the deaf, the dumb, the sightless and the whole; equally and without regard to race, creed, color, political correctness, ecclesiastical correctness or sex.

Perhaps Jesus is talking about spiritual blindness.

(Buzzer sound!) Wrong again. Jesus is talking about you having no sin BY YOU BECOMING PERFECTLY BLIND TO YOUR SIN. Because you Truly-See-What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. If you were spiritually blind, how could that make you HAVE NO SIN? Jesus is talking about a PERFECTLY-GOOD kind of blindness. Jesus is talking about us changing the way we think, back to our original mindset — ALL the way back to our Factory Setting, where we HAVE NO SIN.

How can becoming "PERFECTLY blind to your sin" make you have no sin?

Ah! Finally! A terrific question! If only we had asked this question two-thousand years ago. Instead, for the last 2000 years, the Church-Taught pontificate: *It is impossible for us to have no sin in this world.* To the contrary, Jesus says: It is certain that we can HAVE NO SIN in this world. ALL we have to do (each one of us, one at a time) is be made PERFECTLY blind to "our sin" in this world. You may be surprised how PERFECTLY natural it is for each one of us to be-made as such (or *remade* as it were). How can this Truly-Be — "If you were blind (to sin) you would HAVE NO SIN"? Ready for the answer? *Metanoeo*: The answer is entirely psychological. The human mind is the most powerful creation in the tangible universe.

The cure has nothing to do with religious-voodoo. Not even spiritual voodoo. The cure has everything to do with how we think. Truly-Accepting-What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross is an undefeatable psychological slam dunk. To you, as an individual, the more and more you see the hugeness of what's been done for you on the cross, the more and more your (PUNY SINS) become SMALLER and smaller in your sight until, ultimately, the (*s-word*) is Truly invisible to you. Once we SEE our PERFECTLY clean slate (past, present and future), our natural God-Given nature takes over. We reclaim our Factory Setting. Certainly not "*our depraved nature*" — what Judge Fleming claims as our true nature. Our Creator did not make

us... depraved. Nor did we become... depraved. We became mentally ill. We need to get mentally well. To get mentally well, we need to Truly-Take the psychological cure (the little blue pill). We need to Truly-Take-What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. The "Truly" part is where the tragic problem has come in. That is the importance of unburying and unwrapping these five wonderfully simple Words of Jesus: RANSOM, AWAY, PERFECT, FREEDOM and ALL.

"The Plane Crash" only propels Paul into more cross-fixing: "*One needs to gruelingly work (dawn to dusk), slaving toward sanctification*" AND "*holiness.*" An idea self-admittedly doomed to the failure of acceptable-incompletion by ALL who have ever bought into it. Better for the one who has never bought into it. True-Acceptance is so much easier for a non-Christian than it is for an indoctrinated Christian. Even so, there are lots of people with no Christian affiliation whatsoever who have become brutally indoctrinated by what the Church-Taught teach. Every Atheist I have ever met justifies his "Faith" to himself and to others by ridiculing precisely what the Church-Taught have taught him.

The treasure dug up and revealed within these pages is of great help for the brutally indoctrinated. I can personally testify to you, unwrap and embrace these five wonderfully simple Words of Jesus, and you will no longer be a hopeless skeptic nor a "*struggling, believing sinner*" working at wallowing in the ditch. Rather, you will be "FREE-Indeed" to instantly fall in love with yourself. For, you will know beyond ALL doubt that you are in eternal possession of something much greater than "*faith,*" "*salvation,*" "*sanctification*" and even "*holiness.*"

Wow. And, what would THAT be?

It just so happens to be one of those five wonderfully simple Words of Jesus. PERFECTION. How could you be left with seeing your core-self as anything less than PERFECT — even as your Father in Heaven is PERFECT? After ALL... ALL of your sin, guilt and evil... has been taken AWAY.

How is ALL this possible for just an ordinary-thinking human being?

Because our disease is entirely psychological. The more a person has the capacity to think, the worse the disease. The devil has an age-old saying: "*The smarter they are they harder they fall.*" The GOOD NEWS? Our cure is entirely psychological as well. So... no matter what level of intelligence has kept any man trapped in the sick "belief" that SOME portion of his core-self is bad (wrong, sinful, evil), the same level of intelligence is what can easily set him totally FREE. Yes, easily. Our psychological cure is ten-trillion times more powerful than our psychological disease. No matter what any given person's brainpower happens to be, the cure is being applied to the disease ten-trillion to one. Giving each one of us the ability to kill that "*heavy*" 6000-Pound-HORSE-In-Our-Head with an atomic bomb.

PERFECTION is what you are left with once you Truly-Accept that ALL of your HORSE (your "*heaviness*" as Peter refers to *IT*) has been taken AWAY. True acceptance (100%, with no ifs, ands or buts) is the power pack. Batteries required. The five wonderfully simple Words of Jesus are the batteries. Together, they fully charge the power-pack. Why do we need the power-pack? To ignite the critical mass. To irrefutably obliterate... the HORSE.

Unbury, unwrap and embrace these five Jesus-Words — RANSOM, AWAY, PERFECT, FREEDOM and ALL — and, I promise you, "*sin*" will be the word wrapped up, buried and well forgotten by you.

The very concept of “*sin*,” the very utterance of “*sin*” and ALL its derivatives is the word that should be wrapped up and more than just “s-worded” (the word, itself... *sin*... being the expletive-deleted). More than just buried. The entire concept should be hurled AWAY into oblivion. Calling ALL Mature-Christians. Here is your Acid-Test. Do you SEE what Jesus is saying at John 9:41?

John 9:41 (NKJV) “Jesus said to them, “If you were blind, you would have no sin; but now you say, ‘We see.’ Therefore your sin remains.”

Do you see IT? If so... that’s your problem. SEEING is “believing.” Same with the Pharisees. You see “your SIN.” Your “belief-system” has taught you to do so. Unwrapping these five wonderfully simple Words of Jesus will teach you NOT to do so. For, you will Truly-See-What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. It is a worthwhile journey. If you are an untouched nonbeliever — one who has never been taught the first word about Jesus — an easy journey. A simple-as-pie journey. A quick journey.

Let’s see... ALL I need do is Truly-Take-What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross for myself and, forever, I stand PERFECT in MY eye and, if there is such an Entity, PERFECT in the eye of God?

Yep. It’s that simple.

Fine and dandy. I’ll Truly-Take that and be on my way. Thanks!

What does Jesus say in response to such a quick and out-the-door gift-grabber? *Now, hold on there, Buster! It’s not that simple. We need to teach you how to become a Mature-Christian...* (Buzzer sound!) Wrong. You will not find THAT red-letter quote in ANY red-letter version of any Bible. Nope. That is definitely not what Jesus says. That is what Judge Henry T. Fleming says.

Okay, then. What does JESUS say to anyone and everyone who Truly-Takes his FREE gift?

“Go in peace.”

Pretty simple, huh?

If you are a card-carrying “believer” (especially a Mature one), you are the reason this journey will take much, much longer. Our Religion has made it impossible for you to Truly-Take-What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross and “go in peace.” Religion itself has always been the monolithic, impeding stumbling block. The bulk of this book is comprised of tearing down ALL the religious complications that stand in our way, bagging them up (as trash) and taking them to the curb.

So... be willing to put in the bit of time it takes to move ALL the trash out of the way. Isaiah calls it...

“Making the road clear and easy to travel by leveling the mountains and filling in the valleys.”

Jesus calls it...

“Getting the Wheat ready for harvest — first, by pulling up ALL the Tares.”

Gosh, Doctor Jesus, what then should we do with ALL the Tares we pull up?

“Tie them into bundles so that they can easily be incinerated into oblivion.”

As always, Jesus says it best. Bundles first. So we can separate the lies from the Truth; yet, still keep the bundles (the lies) within easy reach for awhile. Hands-on evidence of what total lies they Truly are.

I call it, taking ALL the ifs, ands and buts to the curb.

This book should be a bumper sticker instead of a Fifty-Five Chapter vigil. It should be easy for a man of God to quickly speak the God’s-Honest Truth and be on his way. However, which Truth out of ten-thousand Truths would suffice? What one Truth should I shout into such a sustained circle of lies, when ninety-five percent of Christian dogma lay in abject error? At the writing of this sentence, the spinning Church consists of over 43,000 separately organized Christian denominations. Anyone, even a messenger dispatched from the throne of Almighty God sent to shout Truth into such a multi-divided tower of babble, would have better luck blowing smoke rings into an F-5 tornado.

It is a long and difficult task to cut through the cheese. For, the cheese has grown old and hard. As we tackle this monumental task, bear with me ALL ye non-Christians. Especially those of you who want nothing to do with hearing ALL these details about Jesus; plus, you have decisively come to despise the Bible — specifically, because you HAVE heard plenty about “*Jesus*” and “*the Bible*” from our brother and sister cheese-heads. Bare with me as, through these pages, I talk directly to our brother and sister cheese-heads. The Living God powerfully commands me to directly reach out to my brother and sister cheese-heads — the fanatically indoctrinated. Not to imply that there is anything wrong with you being fanatical. If only you had been taught to be fanatical about the one, most important thing:

“The full and undiluted power of what’s been done for you on the cross.”

Don’t sweat it if you don’t get it. First, you must know what HAS been done for you on the cross. The only way to know that is to ABSOLUTELY KNOW what the Word “RANSOM” means. (First Word on our list).

I send out a big hello and welcome to our non-Christian readers (still with us, hopefully). Just because you identify as “non-Christian” has not shielded you from the imperfect teachings of the Christian Church. One would be hard-pressed to throw a cat without hitting something Church-Influenced. Verily, verily: Some of the most avid Atheists walking the planet are toting around a head-full of Church-Teaching. Be careful, Church-Folk, not to shout “Heathen!” nor “Godless!” at these non-Church folk. Thankfully, EVERYTHING is Living-God-of-Light-Influenced to the last grain of salt.

Mature-Christians talk a lot about discerning *Good* from *Evil.* Would you like to know what is true discernment? Being able to smoke out ALL the ridiculous things in our heads that have been influenced by NOTHING. In the meantime, ALL ye Church-Folk (and trust me on this one): Do not curse those who want zero to do with The Church.

Whether my fanatical Church-Taught brother and sister cheese-heads listen or whether my fanatical Church-Taught brother and sister cheese-heads forbear, they will at least know one thing. They have had

a man of God among them, speaking not only the absolute God's-Honest Truth; but, also, delivering, specifically, to the fanatical Church-Taught Mature-Christian, a PM (a Personal Message) from the Living God of Light. The message is simple. As good, caring people, we need to repair and reverse the damage we as well-taught, fanatical Christians have done to *"the cross."*

The moment the new "believer" proclaims "belief" in *"salvation"* and *"the cross,"* the mature "believer" does not bestow Jesus' blessing upon him: "Go in peace." To the contrary. The never ending cycle of misunderstanding, complication, contradiction and disaster begins. The mature "believer" warns the new "believer" that the devil will try his best to sink the new "believer." (In actuality, ALL the devil need do is sit back and watch the process unfold.) The Desolate One has already slammed his torpedoes (the ifs, ands and buts) into Church-Taught Christianity. Important concepts fuzzed out of focus. Reduced to brain-dead words in *Christianeese*. *"Our salvation"*... and... *"the cross."* Let us bring Reality back into focus. Our RANSOM... and... What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. We do not even realize how far out of focus we are. For, it is us (well-taught, fanatical Christians) who are teaching ALL the ifs, ands and buts. What does this make us? The Light of the World? The Salt of the Earth? Hardly.

We are The Fat Man Stuck In the Stairwell. We can't go up. And, because of us, nobody else can either.

It is also us (well-taught, fanatical Church-Taught Christians) who have wrapped up and buried these five wonderfully simple Words of Jesus: RANSOM, AWAY, PERFECT, FREEDOM and ALL. We have wrapped up these Words and buried them deep into an unknown graveyard. And, we have driven after them a spike into the ground. Because of this, we (ALL humankind) are unaware of our RANSOM. We do not understand the simple meaning of AWAY. We are blind to the sum total of ALL. We wholeheartedly "believe," PERFECTION is impossible. And, perhaps worst of ALL, we have been taught to use our FREEDOM — FREEDOM brutally earned for us on the cross — to choose what kind of a slave we want to become.

Ironically, it is to these wonderfully simple Words of Jesus (RANSOM, AWAY, PERFECT, FREEDOM and ALL) that we are blind. It is our SIN we see. Yes, that is too much the Truth. We are blind to what we should be clearly seeing; and, yet, we clearly see that to which we should be blind. We see our SIN. Our entire "belief-system" teaches us to do so. Not only the Christian Church. Nearly everything we encounter in this world, ALL the way back to our days of childhood. Actually (clue) ever since we accepted a certain knowledge.

If MAN'S problem were ever spiritual, our Father in Heaven would have instantly sent His Holy Spirit to rescue us. Our problem is not spiritual. Our problem is very much down-to-earth. Precisely why our Father sent The First Living Being to us to be the Son of Man, giving us a POWERFUL solution to our problem. Fighting fire with FIRE. A purifying-fire that destroys every cancer cell in our brains. Captain John the Baptist was so impressed with it, he called it "the baptism of fire."

Yee-haw! Let's load up our fuel tanks, and take a flamethrower to this scourge!

Whoa! Before we can fully understand and Truly-Accept the solution, we must become clearly aware of the problem — the "scourge." Our disease. That requires clear thinking. Hello? The problem is... we have a thinking disease. A mental illness. We have each let a huge HORSE into our heads.

Even as you are reading this, everything you THINK is currently being *think* through the monstrous old HORSE — our malfunctioning way of thinking. The illness is so universal and has become so debilitating, you (merely at the end of Chapter 5) have yet to experience what it feels like (Truly and completely) to FEEL and to THINK... without a gigantic, nasty old HORSE in your brain. Trust me. In the coming chapters, bone to brain, you will soon ABSOLUTELY KNOW the difference.

On an unforgettable day (when I was High in the Spirit) my Father took me on a road trip. I learned a number of very important Wisdoms that day. Here is one of them:

“Should you lose your way, take no shortcuts. Go ALL the way back to where you made your mistake, and *then* proceed forward.”

Thank you, Father.

Let's slow this thing down a bit.

Everyone hold on as we bring the vehicle to a complete stop. Okay... off with the seatbelts.

Let's ALL get out of the car and stretch our legs for a moment or two.

Put the pitchforks and flamethrowers back in the trunk.

I know. We are ALL anxious to know everything Jesus says there is to know about Truly-Accepting-What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. More so than anyone, I would love to turn the battery-pack — Jesus' Five Wonderfully Simple Words (starting with RANSOM) — into liquid rocket fuel, pump it into our flamethrower-fuel-tanks and burn ALL our brain cancer AWAY.

Here's what we need to do first.

Let's turn this thing around and return to where we (humanity) took a wrong turn a while back.

It's gonna take us about five extra chapters, but this back-story part of our discussion is going to shed nothing less than God's De-Weeding Wisdom (His enormous Light) upon “*Original Sin*,” the Garden of Eden, Adam & Eve, Cain & Able, the birth of ALL Religion and... most especially... Dr. God's PERFECT diagnosis of our mental illness. Oh, yes. There is a specific name for *IT* — our mental illness (our monstrous old HORSE-in-the-head) is documented in inspired Scripture.

Let's go ALL the way back to the stupid wrong turn we made and take a serious and sober look at the HORSE we let into our heads as well as the brain cancer and insanity that resulted from *IT*. How *IT* began. How *IT* progressed. How *IT* extrapolated exponentially into everything we feel, think and do.

I promise you, this back-story on us (humanity) will put us on the fast-track to getting healthy as we take our first steps at feeling what it feels-like and thinking what it thinks-like... to be completely well.

Chapter 6: Our Factory Setting

Perhaps the worse part of any “belief-system” is the need for a belief system. “Believing” is an iffy proposition. Within “belief” there is always some measure of doubt — even if infinitesimal. Never forget: If doubt were not involved, “belief” would not qualify as “belief.”

There is no doubt (no “IF”) involved in the most important thing Jesus left for us. Precisely why the Forces against us have led us into seeing anything to do with Jesus as something that requires “faith” and/or “belief” — something unproven. A *thing of chance*. An IFFY proposition. The most important thing Jesus left for us is, indeed, something that does not require “belief.”

A gift.

You do not have to “believe” a gift. You simply have to accept it. Take it.

The Holy Spirit likens it to the gift of air.

“Air is actually quite an unbelievable gift. Universal space is a dead vacuum. Therefore, by ALL logic, air is analytically unbelievable.”

Yet, we ALL take air into our lungs every day, every minute. Any PhD can scientifically break down the components of air for us. He or she or they can tell us how the air we breathe is made by trees and plants, using energy from sunlight to make glucose from carbon dioxide and water to release oxygen. However, in the long run, the PhD will still be left with an overrated guess as to how the sun, the trees, the water and the air actually got here in the middle of a dead vacuum. At best, he, she or they can give us an hypothesis. No more than an IFFY proposition with PHD APPROVED stamped upon it. A “belief.” Point being? Air always works the same, whether you “believe” it or not. Of course... we are talking about PURE air (no ifs, ands or buts thrown into the air). We are NOT talking about air that’s been added-to. Like the “AND” the executioner adds to the air in a gas chamber. You do not have to “believe” in pure air to get the benefit of it. ALL you have to do is simply accept it into your lungs.

Take it.

The gift Jesus gives us is similar — in its pure form. We do not have to “believe” it. And, that is a VERY GOOD thing. Because, more so than air, the gift itself along with what we gain by simply and Truly taking it is PERFECTLY unbelievable.

The gift is a done deal, sitting on the table right in front of us. If we want it, ALL we have to do is take it. Only... what we gain from this gift is a much-needed change of mind. Therein lies the rub. The Catch-22. The very thing keeping us from Truly taking the gift is the very thing we need the gift to change.

Our minds.

Our heads have been failsafe-set to a WRP (a Worldwide-Recorded-Program) that tells us: The last thing on this planet we need to do is Truly-Take this gift, 100%, with no ifs, ands or buts. We do have to know that we need it. If we are Church-Taught, we have to know that we REALLY need it.

So... let's unwrap it. This will give you kids an enjoyable thing to do in the back seat as you are driven (by your humble yet considered author) ALL the way back to the Garden of Eden. Let's get it out and take a good gander at it. It — the gift. This great, important *thing* we have been talking about.

Go ahead and tear off the pretty Church paper (ooh, they did such a great job of wrapping it up) and let's take it out of the box. This is not only the giddy-fun part about getting a gift, it is also quite necessary. First, so we can see exactly what it is. Which, undoubtedly, satisfies the big secondary question:

Is this something we really need?

Wow! After taking a good look at it — in sufficient light — what it actually is, is a replacement gift. A replacement gift for something we ALL had a long, long time ago, very early on in our Lives.

It is likely you forgot about ever having this gift. For, when you had it, you were merely a little child. And, by carelessness and just plain not knowing any better, it got broke, fell through the grid and ended up in a hole in the basement floor. To this day, it was the absolute best thing that anyone could ever have; but, regrettably, it is gone forever (even so, there's a way to get it back).

Do you remember what it was?

No?

I will be happy to remind you. It was your way of thinking.

IT'S-ALL-GOOD.

IT'S-ALL-GOOD was your Factory Setting. This was your way of thinking from the moment you had your first thought in the womb until one of two things happened.

1: (And, this one is way out of the ordinary.) Something very terrible happened to you as an infant.

Or...

2: You naturally reached the age of two.

Prior to either of these events — during your initial, wonderful mindset — the world was VERY GOOD. And, you were VERY GOOD. Matter of fact, you were PERFECTLY innocent. You could do no wrong. For, you were entirely oblivious to the concept of “wrong.”

Then... ALL that changed in a New York second.

One moment it was ALL-GOOD. The next moment — the time it takes to bite into an apple — little you was gone forever, fallen into a hole dug out of the basement floor.

Disregarding the extraordinary (that something terrible did happen to you early on) try to remember. How were you, before you were two years of age? I'll be happy to remind you if you do not know. You

were a FREE, pure and VERY GOOD soul. ALL to you and ALL about you was not merely “good” as a grown-up human perceives “good” — but rather, VERY GOOD, as God perceives GOOD.

Such was it with Adam and Eve. Whether you “believe” in them or not, think them story-book or real, they were FREE, pure and VERY GOOD souls. Mind you, although Adam and Eve were fully-grown adult human beings, they were VERY GOOD. In other words, they were PERFECTLY righteous (also known as totally sinless). Inspired Scripture confirms this Truth (if genuine God-Inspired-Scripture happens to mean anything to you). In “The Before Time” (aka: the first two chapters of Genesis), EVERYTHING under God’s Heaven “was VERY GOOD” — PERFECTLY righteous (aka: totally sinless). Including ALL of adult humanity — ALL two of us.

Genesis 1:31 (NIV) “God saw ALL that he had made, and it was very good.”

Then... ALL that changed in a New York second. Whoosh. Like morning mist, reaching up from the grave comes the ALL-important question.

What changed?

Well... the pilots flying the airplane have put together an imperfect answer to this question. These imperfect answers have become big imperfect theological doctrines within our Christian “belief-system” — “*The Fall of Man*” and “*Original Sin*.” Beyond imperfect, these doctrines are found nowhere in the Word of God — what Mature-Christians like to call “non-Biblical” (I prefer non-Scriptural). Worse than being non-Biblical, placing one’s trust in these doctrines is counterproductive to Truly understanding and, consequentially, Truly-Accepting Jesus’ Concept.

Remarkably, our Church-Taught “belief-system” is built upon these big imperfect doctrines.

The words “*The Fall of Man*” and/or “*Original Sin*” are found nowhere in the Bible. Still, they became the big pile-driven pillars of our “belief-system.” Knotted stilts driven deep into beachfront property. They are holding up The Church’s answer to our big question — a question, we (as good Christians) dare not ask. For, as “*good Christians*,” we have already been “*properly*” Church-Taught “*the proper answer*.” A whispering ground is ALL that is left of Abel’s blood. And, so... the ground itself, from which we were made and thus to where we must return, must whisper the question for us.

What changed?

How is it that EVERYTHING was once “VERY GOOD”? And, now... it is what it is? How is it that we were once PERFECTLY righteous and totally sinless? But, are now... well... as we are?

What changed?

Our minds.

The God’s-Honest Truth of what happened to us (and consequentially to our world) is what Jesus calls (in common Greek) “*metanoeo*.” Translated into plain English: We changed the way we think.

Humankind did not “fall.” Meaning, if we ever did, off of what? Our pedestals? Granted, we did end up in a hole, but... no, we did not *fall*. We did a *metanoeo*: We changed our *noeo* from our Factory Setting (“*noeo*” being the Greek word for “thinking,” derived from “*nous*” which means “mind”). Simply put: We changed the way we think... exponentially. This Truth is vital for understanding Jesus, Jesus’ Mission, Jesus’ Concept and, most especially, Jesus’ positive use of the Word, *metanoeo*. Jesus is ALL about helping us change our way of thinking back to our original way of thinking. Our natural mindset. Our Factory Setting. And, contrary to Christian folklore and popular intellectual “belief,” our natural, God-Given mindset has zero to do with sin (neither “Original” nor “Extra Crispy”).

Keep in mind, God looked upon us as we originally were and declared us “VERY GOOD” — aka: PERFECTLY righteous; aka: Totally sinless.

Unfamiliar with “*Original Sin*” doctrine? Here is Judge Fleming’s verdict: “*Original Sin*” is *Adam’s disobedience to God: Adam ate the fruit from the tree God had warned Adam never to eat. Thus, (so says Paul): “By one man, sin entered into the world.” Into ALL of us. This “Original Sin” is past on to ALL humankind through our flesh and through our blood. Accordingly, “Original Sin” is with us at birth. Even before birth, “Original Sin” is with us in the womb — the very root of our sinful nature.*

What do the Scriptures actually “say” in regard to “*Original Sin*” doctrine? First, for those of us previously untaught, we have just learned (directly above) what The Church teaches. Next, we must ALL learn how The Church altered the Scriptures (oh, yeah) to support what The Church teaches. Then? We are going to dig up (from the bottom of its grave) and resurrect what actually is written. Sound tedious? Boring? No worries. Remember, I am on my honor to write every chapter as entertainingly as possible.

The “Faithful” are convinced that human beings pop into this world “estranged from the womb” and “speaking lies.” This “belief” stems from how Psalms 58:3 has been set to print for us to read:

Psalms 58:3 (KJV) “The wicked are estranged from the womb: they go astray as soon as they be born, speaking lies.”

The King James Bible (KJV) is one of the first bibles specifically translated for public consumption. Mostly pristine; however, certain verses were MANipulated to fit Church-Agenda — such as was Psalms 58:3 (directly above). This verse is brutally Dogma-Spoiled. Keep in mind, when the KJV came into being in 1611 AD, the concept of “*Original Sin*” had already been certified Church doctrine for over twelve-hundred years. This is a classic example of dogma influencing Scripture, instead of the other way around. It is fair to say, our Church-Influenced Bible-Makers took Psalms 58:3 to the tailor and had it altered. Let’s take a closer look at this verse. What is *the subject* (actually, what are *the Subjects*) of Psalms 58:3? According to most every English Christian-Bible translation, “The wicked.” David (the original author) refers to *Them* as “The malignant.”

Okay. Whom (or What) are “the malignant”?

To dig up that piece of info, one must start at Psalms 58:1, where *the Subjects* of Psalm 58 are first mentioned. As for the answer? Well... that depends on which Christian Church-Influenced version of the

Bible you are reading. For example, according to the NIV (New International Version), “the wicked” are “*you rulers*.” Here is the NIV translation, top to bottom, verses 1-3:

Psalms 58:1-3 (NIV) “For the director of music. To the tune of ‘Do Not Destroy.’
Of David. A *miktam*. Do *you rulers* indeed speak justly? Do you judge people with equity? ² No, in your heart you devise injustice, and your hands mete out violence on the earth. ³ Even from birth *the wicked* go astray; from the womb they are wayward, spreading lies.”

What is the name of *this* game show?

It’s... Let’s Create A Translation That Fits Our Agenda! (Applause)

Get this: “*you rulers*” (*the Subjects* in the NIV adaptation of Psalms 58:1 cited above) is translated in the King James Version to read, “O *congregation*.”

Psalms 58:1 (KJV) “Do ye indeed speak righteousness O *congregation*?”

“O *congregation*,” being the most confusing translation imaginable. In the Catholic approved NAB (New American Bible), the same Hebrew-to-English reads: “*like gods*.”

Psalms 58:1 (NAB) “Do you indeed *like gods* pronounce justice?”

As we continue to look at each Christian Bible-Translation, one after another (KJV, NIV, NAB, ESV, etcetera; there are so many, like airports, we give them abbreviated designations), we begin to sense that something quite terribly wrong is amiss here at Psalms 58:1. Keep in mind, “O *congregation*,” “*like gods*” and “*you rulers*” are ALL Christian-Approved translations of the exact same original Hebrew. Diversified as they ALL are, none of these renderings are anywhere close to accurately translating *the Subjects* of this psalm from plain Hebrew into plain English.

The God’s-Honest Truth? David is not singing about human beings nor manmade human “*gods*” nor human “*congregations*” nor human “*rulers*.” Consequentially, it is not you, me, we — HUMANS — that “go astray; from the womb, spreading lies.” Therefore... it is utter nonsense for any theologian to construe from this verse that... human beings... *are naturally depraved souls that burst into the world practicing sinfulness*.

If not human beings, then who ARE “the Subjects” in David’s song?

At least our Bible-Making theologians did get two things right. One, David is a songwriter. And, two, the name of the song is, “Do Not Destroy.” What David is concerned *the Subjects* of the verse may destroy is the Absolute of EVERYTHING. The ESV (English Standard Version) of Psalms 58:1 has a more accurate translation of David’s *Subjects*: “*You gods*.” The NASB (New American Standard Bible) cites “O *gods*” (we’re getting closer). The original Hebrew actually reads, “O Silent Ones.” The New King James Version (NKJV) has corrected the KJV to read, “*you silent ones*”:

Psalms 58:1 (NKJV) “Do you indeed speak righteousness *you* silent ones?”

The 1611 King James gang did get the “O” part right in the original translation, as in O Silent Ones. None the less, the old KJV to its new adaptation (NKJV) plainly demonstrates the overall deception. “O congregation” being such a distant cry from “you silent ones.”

Here is an interesting clue. ALL English translations (save for the early printings of *The Living Bible*) ignore the need for Divine Capitalization.

Alright, already! Who ARE the O Silent Ones?

Within the manmade box of Christian theology, it is difficult for one to say exactly *Whom* (or *What*) the O Silent Ones *are*. For, in ALL truthfulness, *They* are-not. One must have Wisdom given directly from God to know such things. That is exactly what a *miktam* is. A bit of parted God-Wisdom relayed by someone who shares an extraordinarily-close relationship with the Living God of Light. And, yet, this parted Wisdom is shielded. How is it shielded? By attaching no explanation to it whatsoever. It is meant to be understood only by someone who shares at least the same level of relationship (understanding) with the Living God. Better known examples? Jesus’ parables were *miktams*. As for the multitudes, who were clueless to the meaning of his parables (including ALL but one of his Apostles) Jesus observed:

“They see, yet they do not know, they hear, yet they do not understand.”

Would it suffice for you, my dear reader, simply to take me at my word that these are not human beings David is referencing here at Psalms 58:1-3? That would probably not suffice. Am I right? In other words, why “believe” little me instead of the big Church? Perhaps because the big Church translates “O Silent Ones” into English fifteen different ways to Sunday? Yes, that is a good reason. Better still, I can reveal the *miktam*. In the process of deciding whether to do so (or not) I found myself left with no better choice than to reveal the meaning. I did ask the Lord God: “Should I reveal or should I not reveal?” (I got a *push*.) He left it up to me. After much deliberation, I decided: Better to break a sacred trust (designed to protect Divine Truths that, if revealed, could disrupt social stability and induce mass hysteria) than to help support a destructive lie by lending even more silence to the silence.

There are three “O Silent Ones.” For lack of a common term, I personally refer to *Them* collectively as “the Dying God of Darkness.” *They* ARE “The Darkness.” *They* are entirely committed to the end of EVERYTHING. *Their* goal is universal and Absolute NOTHINGNESS. The Mightiest of *These* is the Father of Darkness — “O Death” (the Most-Empty of David’s “O Silent Ones”). *He/IT* is mentioned numerous times throughout ancient Old Testament texts... that is, before 5th Century BC Jewish sages edited the prophetic books.

The plot thickens.

Why would honorable sages edit sacred Scripture?

To insure the shielding of knowledge considered “too dreadful” — too dreadful, the sages thought, for anyone with less wisdom than a sage. Too dreadful for their 5th century BC “belief system.” Quite frankly, STILL too dreadful in our day and age for almost anyone to “believe.” In the 3rd century BC (two-hundred years AFTER the sage-editing), the prophet Hosea once again mentions the Father of

NOTHING. This is the only mention still remaining in Old Testament Scripture. In fact, two mentions in the same sentence. The first time as “O Death,” the second time as “O Grave.” No doubt, Hosea ABSOLUTELY KNOWS the God’s-Honest-Truth; for, this is the only occurrence within the entire Old Testament text where any prophet uses the Word “RANSOM” in the exact same way as Jesus uses the Word “RANSOM” — against Death:

Hosea 13:14 (Original Hebrew) “I will RANSOM them (ALL My children, Adam and onward) from the power of the grave; I will redeem them from death. O Death, I will be *Thy* plagues; O Grave, I will be *Thy* destruction.” Pity for *You* is hidden from My eyes.”

This is the Living God, bequeathing a divine pledge to His entrusted messenger, Hosea: The Living God of Light is going to RANSOM ALL of humankind from death and destroy the Dying God of Darkness. The sages did have a valid point. Such Scriptural Truths left plain for ALL of us to see would significantly rock current Judeo/Christian theology to the very core of its foundation. Two of the O Silent Ones are mightier than Satan himself (the Desolate One). By the way (yet notable), each of these Beings of Darkness has an equal yet opposite Counterpart of Light. (Okay... clue) I will mention one Counterpart of Light found in the Book of Ezekiel. The prophet Ezekiel refers to Her as “O Breath.”

Oh, well... whatever.

I hear you. We can take a break if you’d like. Maybe stop the car again? Do a walk a couple of times around the block, so we can ponder this earth-shattering information? By the way, the Ezekiel verse referenced above is 37:9... in case anyone is interested. Clues for the clueless? Truths?

Yes, these are colossal Truths at long last revealed. Response from the Church-Taught? “*Oh, well... whatever.*” LOL — I only Laugh-Out-Loud because I know exactly what I am up against. Cheese-headedness. These Truths are more newsworthy than a comet about to hit the Earth.

If your humble yet considered author is the lunatic raving, well then, I am in good company. There is plenty of confirming Scriptural proof for what I am plainly revealing to you. In the aftermath of the sage-editing, the proof is found mostly in the New Testament. Having been instructed of... *Them...* by Jesus, Peter refers to David’s “O Silent Ones” as “the Glorious Ones.” (2 Peter 2:10) As does Jude. (Verse 8) Both writers chastise mere mortal men who would dare cast aspersions upon *These* “Glorious Beings” despite *Their* Dark (as in Darkness) nature.

In the King James Version of 2 Peter 2:10-11, *They* are referenced as “dignities” (other contemporary bible versions copy that lingo). In the NIV as “celestial beings.” The Living Bible was the first English translation (of which I am aware) that, true to the Greek, refers to David’s “O Silent Ones” as “the Glorious Ones.” Or, as referenced in an old Living Bible footnote: “the Glories of the unseen world.” The Living Bible also refers to *Them* in 2 Peter as: “evil Mighty Ones” (in Divine Capitalization):

2 Peter 2:10-11 (The Living Bible) “...those who are proud and willful, daring even to scoff at the Glorious Ones without so much as trembling, although the angels in Heaven who stand in the very presence of the Lord, and are far greater in power and strength than these false teachers, never speak out disrespectfully against these evil Mighty Ones.”

The original Greek simply reads “...against *Them*” (capitalization and italics added). The publisher of the Living Bible paraphrases “*Them*” to read “*evil Mighty Ones.*” The publisher does so in an attempt to impress upon the reader that “*They*” are definitely not on the side of the Living God of Light. That is correct. “*They*” are exactly on the opposite side. However, by using the word “evil” as a Scriptural translation, the publisher does so in ignorance and approaches the same pitfall of which Peter and Jude warn. Granted, this is common, innocent human ignorance. Judging things in terms of “Good” and “Evil” is what we humans tend to do.

“Mighty Ones of Darkness” would be appropriate language. “O Silent Ones” are respectful lyrics. As is “the malignant” (the true adjective David uses to describe *Them*). Contrast to “*the wicked*”(the insert inserted at Psalm 58:3). Highly questionable, ALL these inserted inserts. Inserted under what authority? Inserted under the guidance of *editorial authority*. Editorial authority? Editorial authority over what? Editorial authority over the reader’s ignorance. Suffice to say, the New International Version reads nowhere near to the original Hebrew. Once again, here is the NIV translation of Psalm 58:3.

“Even from birth the wicked go astray; from the womb they are wayward, spreading lies.”

Compare that concoction to the original Hebrew:

“From the bowels of NOTHING, malignant and lost from the womb, speaking falsehood.”

The figurative use of the Hebrew *mê-rā-ḥem*, which begins the English translation above, is actually quite poetic: “From the depths of Sheol” — Sheol, being the place of the dead where Solomon tells us there is NOTHING. “No work, no planning, no knowledge, no wisdom.” (Ecclesiastes 9:10)

Being a superb songwriter, David likes using *mê-rā-ḥem* here for its double lyrical meaning. David’s secondary gist is normally its primary use: “From out of the belly.” Put together lyrically: “From the bowels of NOTHING.” “*From birth*” is a contrived translation inserted by Dogma-Dealer Bible-Makers, pushing their agenda that “*From birth*” MAN is afflicted with “*Original Sin.*” There is a lot more going on in this particular line of David’s song than the weak inference: “*From birth.*”

“From the bowels of NOTHING” is the PERFECT English translation. Working PERFECTLY with *the Subjects* (the O Silent Ones). Keep in mind, this is THE PRIMARY VERSE used to support a fundamental falsehood of Christianity: That humanity is born polluted in “*Original Sin.*” Human beings do NOT come into this world in sin. Nor does David say that we (humans) are “*born wicked, speaking lies.*” David is singing about the Glorious Ones — referring to *Them*, lyrically, as “the O Silent Ones.”

By pondering these Truths, perhaps at least one Church-Pilot can be weaned off the breast of Mother-Church. Can cheese-encased eyes and ears be opened? Yes... but only by God. Such a thing is beyond my powers of persuasion. Like trying to wean little kittens lined up at the teats. Their little heads are buried too deep in mother’s fur; their little talons are still making biscuits, still churning that “holy” mom’s-milk into cheese. Cheese that ends up encasing every ear, eye, head and whisker.

To anyone with open ears: Give a listen to what God the Father has to say about the Glorious Ones:

“The stakes are much higher than ‘who goes to Heaven,’ ‘who goes to Hell’ and ‘God *versus* Satan’ — dramatic notions of ‘Good *versus* Evil’ blindly taught to the blind in seminary school. If you desire True Wisdom, put aside your indoctrination of ‘Good’ *versus* ‘Evil.’ Nothing but manmade judgment. Concocted. Imagined. Instead, focus upon the Big Picture. First: Consider the magnitude of Light *versus* Darkness. One gains True Wisdom only with I AM (the Living God) as your teacher. Clues? One can best start by contemplating what John honestly and openly shares with you at the beginning of his Gospel, “The Darkness did not comprehend The Light” (John 1:5). Then: Honestly and openly talk with Me; and, together, you and I will carefully consider what actually did occur (in Genesis) when We separated The Light from The Darkness.”

Too deep? At this point in our conversation, I would say, yes... way too deep. So... back to the business of exposing the falsehood of “*Original Sin*.” Again, consider Psalms 58:3. The “belief” that *David is referring to babies*: Never in recorded human history is there one report of a newborn infant-human, fresh from the womb, crying out a lie. Clues! Clues! Hold out your plastic pumpkins, the Holy Spirit is handing them out to us like Halloween candy. Moreover, we could travel the world-over and be hard-pressed to find a one-year-old capable of committing a sin of any kind. Much less, a bold-faced lie.

Keep your pumpkins held out... or your bags held open. Here is another sweet treat. If each and every little child (newborn to one-year-old) is born “a Slave of Sin,” Jesus would have never specifically picked up a little child, telling us: “Unless you become like this little child, you can never get the Kingdom of Heaven.” The key word is “little.” Ironically, a LITTLE child is Jesus’ BIG clue for us.

Psalm 51 is yet another song of David that both ancient and contemporary Neanderthal-Thinking Church-Fathers and pilots erroneously use for bolstering the falsehood of “*Original Sin*”:

Psalm 51:5 (KJV) “Behold, I was shapen in iniquity; and in sin did my mother conceive me.”

I wish David were here to speak for himself. Having such a PERFECT heart, he would probably curse himself for singing these lyrics without context instead of cursing the “theological geniuses” who have so terribly misconstrued them. Folks, these are songs. That is what a psalm is. You can say whatever you would like in a song. It is called poetic license.

Certainly, we have ALL heard the expression, “He’s a natural born...” whatever. “*That boy is a natural born jack of ALL trades.*” The press reported of Peggy Fleming: “*She’s a natural born skater.*” Perhaps you have seen the movie, *Natural Born Killers*. The expression is not new. It is age-old. As soldiers, David and his men relentlessly referred to their enemies as: “*Natural born monsters,*” “*Natural born trash,*” “*Natural born devils,*” “*Natural born evildoers.*” On and on goes the list. This type of devilment helps one become a “good” soldier.

How?

By putting aside the Truthful GOOD-SENCE that this is a brother-human standing before you.

Why would anyone want to do that?

So you can diligently thrust a sword into his stomach, rip it upward through his entrails into his heart and then roar at him, face to face, as you watch the Life drain out of his eyes. Dehumanizing your enemy is a vital part of killing and training to kill. It is essential for war, slavery and ALL sorts of human atrocities. WE'RE the good guys and THEY'RE the bad guys. Not just before the battle and during the battle; most especially, after the battle, so we can keep this insanity marching on. For, when the onslaught of killing is finished and you see the aftermath, it is just too obvious. The dead "bad" guys and the dead "good" guys each have the same stomachs and entrails and hearts and eyes. And, plenty of the same colored blood. So... something has to be spun to separate "us" from "them."

These dehumanizing phrases often get shortened to just "monsters," "trash," "devils," "evildoers," "kikes," "krauts," "japs," "gooks," "slopes," "zips," "Ali Baba," "mams," "fams"... the list goes on and on. With this lovely lesson in mind, we can put Psalm 51:5 in context. David is cursing himself for ALL the dreadful words that ever proceeded from his mouth toward his enemies. ALL part of a conversation between David and the Living God. The very sentence used to promote the concept of "*Original Sin*" ("Behold, I was shapen in iniquity; and in sin did my mother conceive me") is David's personal response to what God sings in the previous psalm (Psalm 50). God sings to David of "giving your mouth to evil" by speaking the boldface lie that your fellow man is any different than you. For, whenever you degrade your brother by calling him "evil," "monster," "trash," "devil," or "kike," you slander "your own mother's son." And, whom exactly, is your own mother's son? You. Yourself.

Psalm 50:19-20 (KJV) "Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy tongue frameth deceit. Thou sittest and speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son."

David is famous for taking oaths against himself whenever he is convinced he has sinned. (I can promise you, Jesus had David in mind when he warned us: "It's best not to take any oaths.") No doubt, the Lord God's Words (Psalm 50) hit close-to-home as David reflected upon his gung-ho soldier-days and ALL the many times he "speakest against thy brother" as "*natural-born monsters*" and "*natural-born trash*." In reply, David curses himself by "slandering his own mother's son."

Psalm 51:5 (KJV) "Behold, I was shapen in iniquity; and in sin did my mother conceive me."

Church-Dogma mutates this PERSONAL DIALOGUE between God and David into *Original Sin* doctrine. According to Judge Fleming: "ALL of humanity (every one of us) is "shapen in iniquity" as are ALL our mothers before us. Meaning, we are ALL born with 'Original Sin'." This would be laughable were the effect not so tragic. Folks, this is a song. This is poetic license. Judge Fleming has taken innocent song-lyrics and turned them into absolute blasphemy.

Come on! cry the Church pilots in defense of Mom-Church. Absolute blasphemy?

Absolutely. David is speaking only in regard to himself and entirely in a figurative sense. Mother-Church perverts David's lyrics of self-defamation into a despicable falsehood against the whole of

humanity: “*We (ALL humans) are shapen in inequity.*” For anyone to promote such a statement as a literal Truth is blasphemy against the Living God. Certainly the Church-Taught should know why. If not, it is high time they dig the cheese out of their ears. Our Creator *shapened* us in His Own Image — the very Image of the Living God. To teach that humanity is “shapen” or “brought forth” in inequity is to teach that the Living God is the very image of inequity, which is blasphemy against the Living God.

What does Jesus say in regard to “*Original Sin*” doctrine? Remember him, Jesus?

Oops. That adds up to one big... zero. The Church-Taught cannot use, twist nor mistranslate one sentence of Jesus to support “*Original Sin*” doctrine. With GOOD reason. Jesus never said ANYTHING in support of “*Original Sin*” doctrine.

That, within itself, is GOOD enough for me.

Moreover, Jesus takes the Affirmative position against this Christian-Falsehood, punctuated by the Truth that does come out of his mouth. Jesus destroys the falsehood of “*Original Sin*” (as well as a truckload of additional erroneous Christian dogma) by stating unequivocally that there were certain Pharisees who had no sin whatsoever (of ANY kind) before he came into their midst. It was only when Jesus came among them and did his works in front of them that these particular Pharisees committed their first conscionable sin: Hating Jesus; therefore (and consequentially) hating his Father.

John 15:24 (KJV) “If I had not done among them the works which none other man did, THEY HAD NOT HAD SIN: but now have they both seen and hated both me and my Father.”

Obviously, since Jesus states, “These men HAD NOT HAD SIN before he did his works among them,” they HAD NOT “*Original Sin.*”

The only other Bible verses apologetic proponents of “*We are born with Original Sin*” can prop up to support this lopsided house, are:

Proverbs 22:15 (KJV) “Foolishness is bound up in the heart of a child.”

...and what the Living God said to Noah after the floodwaters subsided:

Genesis 8:21 (KJV) “...the imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth.”

Every Old Testament mention of “man’s heart” (like this one directly above) should be properly translated into modern-day vernacular as MAN’S (humankind’s) “conscience.” That is correct. At Genesis 8:21 (directly above), what the Lord God calls “evil” is not MAN himself nor even “the nature of MAN,” but specifically, “the imagination of MAN’S CONSCIENCE.”

The absolute God’s-Honest Truth: We sin because our original way of thinking has been dramatically altered. Opposed to what Original Sin proponents “believe”:

We sin because it is in our nature to do so.

The supporters of Original Sin dogma will do anything (and I mean ANYTHING) to keep this profane doctrine alive. Including attaching this nonsense to infants and babes-in-the-womb — an absurdity.

Jonathan Edwards, in his classic work, *The Great Christian Doctrine of Original Sin Defended* (published in 1758) is still quoted today by Original Sin proponents. Edwards misrepresents the etymology pertaining to the phrase, “from his youth” found in the Genesis 8:21 God-to-Noah verse: “The imagination of man’s heart (MAN’S conscience) is evil from his youth.” On this, Edwards writes:

“The word translated, ‘youth,’ signifies the whole of the former part of the age of man, which commences from the beginning of life. The word in its derivation, has reference to the birth or beginning of existence ... so that the word here translated, ‘youth,’ comprehends not only what we in English most commonly call the time of youth, but also childhood and infancy.”

Babbling, self-serving gobbledygook. In a word: Bullshit. (And, that’s putting it nicely.) In the Hebrew language, as in English, there is (of course) a specific word for “infancy.” To be innocently mistaken or duped into this BS is one thing; however, for a scholar of Edwards’ caliber to include “*infancy*” as part of the Genesis 8:21 quote (“from his youth”) along with Edward’s allusion to conception, “*from the beginning of life,*” is beyond error. It is a boldfaced lie on Edwards’ part.

Bare with me and see exactly how this is vitally important to What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. First, to be sure, there is no English translation of Genesis 8:21 that agrees with Edwards. Out of the fifty most recognized English Bible translations, I found six varying translations for the Word in question: “from childhood,” “from his childhood,” “from childhood on,” “from his youth,” “from youth onward” and “from the time they are young.” The important distinction here is “youth,” “childhood” and “young” (opposed to newborns, babes and embryonic Life). Check out the distinction.

At Genesis 8:21, the Hebrew word in question is: נַעֲוָר

Transliteration: *min-na-‘u-rāw*

Translation into English: “from his youth,” “from his youths,” “from his childhoods” (NOT “from the BEGINNING of Life” nor “from EARLIEST Life.”)

The Hebrew word for “from earliest Life” is: עוֹלָל

Transliteration: *mê-‘ō-lêl*

Translation into English: “infants,” “little ones,” “babes.” In Scripture, specifically used at 1 Samuel 15:3 and Isaiah 65:20.

Why is it so important for us to know that newborns and one-year-olds (LITTLE ONES) are in an entirely different class (ALL by themselves) compared to older children, adolescents and adults? Why is this such an essential key for understanding and, ultimately, Truly-Accepting the Jesus Concept? Because, we are not born with the symptom known as “sin,” “*Original*” or otherwise. Nor are we born with the brain disease that propels us to sin. We CONTRACT the disease (like most viral infections); only, we contract the disease mentally. And... we give Life to the disease mentally. That is correct. The disease starts entirely in our heads, specifically, in one’s imagination. And, it is contracted by outside input. “The propensity to sin” is not DNA encoded into our flesh & blood, nor into our souls. Our problem is not in our nature. Our problem is in our way of thinking — a mental virus, a thousand times more contagious than the Omicron variant of Covid-19. Humanity went mad a long, long time ago.

The God's-Honest Truth is the exact opposite of "*Original Sin*." We are not born with a sin-problem that leads to evil. Rather, we contract a very specific evil mental-problem that leads to sin. Little children (babes to one-year-olds) do not have this very specific evil mental problem... *yet*. One is born into this world on God's Factory Setting, PERFECTLY sinless.

Truly (or "Verily, verily"), if we were "*born in sin*," then, the solution Jesus proposes (that a grown adult needs to be "born again") would be redundant and totally useless. Completely ineffective. Carefully notice: Jesus does not say, "Born in a brand-new special way (like *without Original Sin*)" or "Born *correctly* this time" or "Born *right*" as opposed to being born "*wrong*." Nope. Jesus chooses his Words very carefully. And, he always keeps it simple. "BORN AGAIN." Follow the Jesus-Logic. If it were True that, "*Humans are born Evil and depraved, in Original Sin*," what use would it be for us to be born again? We are not born evil. We are born VERY GOOD. We are born PERFECTLY sinless.

We have been *hacked*.

Say your computer gets hacked by an evil virus. Does that mean your computer is evil? No. It means your computer missed the warning. The error is human: We are stupid. The answer is Divine: Terminate the virus and restart your Factory Setting. Simple.

Yet *somehow* the simple Jesus-Answer to our Where-Did-We-Go-Wrong problem was turned complicated. How do you suppose the simple solution became so twisted and complicated?

Counterproductive Religion? Part of it. Stupidity? Yep, that's a big part of it. What else? Something even bigger. There are *Forces* besides our worthless Religion and our abject stupidity working against us. (*Ya think?*) Undoubtedly. Powers of Darkness. Evident by the fact that the simple cure is sitting on the table, right in front of us. And... there... the cure has sat for the last two-thousand years.

Obviously, what Truly helps the O Silent Ones is anything that keeps us blind to the disease and stupid to the cure. Diagnosis: We have a very specific psychological Evil-mental-problem that leads to sin. Good News: There is a very specific psychological cure. Simply take it. Jesus said: "Take my body (which Jesus likens to a universal loaf of Wonder Bread) and EAT it." "Take" and "Eat it": This is the key that unlocks the Jesus-Metaphor. Not "my body." Not "my blood." "Drink it" means to TAKE it, 100%. Not *warsh* in it, for God's sake. TAKE the overwhelming spectacle... of my Life... massacred into oblivion by crucifixion. Incontrovertible. The most powerful psychological pill imaginable to humanity — the spectacle itself. Truly-Accept it (100%, with no ifs, ands or buts) and, with God in PERFECT agreement by Holy Decree, anything (past, present or future) that anyone can say is "your sin," "your evil" or is perceived in any way as "displeasing to God"... has ALL... been taken AWAY. Truly swallow THIS pill. It gives your brain a psychological RESTART coupled up with eternal ANTI-MALWARE and VIRUS PROTECTION.

Evil thrives on being consequential. The Jesus Concept pulls the plug on *evil*. Making *it* entirely inconsequential. Truly-Accepting the Jesus Concept makes *evil* dead to us.

It is beyond amazing (into the depths of Diabolical) that Judge Fleming would invent "*Original Sin*" — a fairytale, which keeps everyone blind to our incapacitating and very Evil mental problem. We are blinded to the disease with fairytales, despite the fact that the disease, *ITSELF*, is clearly named in the

Scriptures. This openly named virus is a very specific knowledge that inadvertently becomes engrained into our minds. *IT* is beyond incapacitating. *IT* is ALL consuming. So much so, as adults, it is difficult for us to imagine *IT* not being completely engrained in our thinking. This data was NOT in the minds of Adam and Eve before they became Diabolically-Induced into doing... *what?* What did Adam and Eve actually do? They changed their way of thinking. This Scripturally-Named knowledge is also not in the minds of ALL little ones — newborns to one-year-olds.

Think about those two clues. Adam and Eve, before *metanoeo* (before their change-of-mind) and ALL little ones. Two completely isolated and unique test groups. Can you guess what knowledge is lacking in the minds of both?

The Knowledge of Good & Evil.

Cause and effect. Our *metanoeo* — our change in thinking from the way we originally thought to the viral way we think now — is the direct result of us gaining The Knowledge of Good & Evil. The Knowledge of Good & Evil is the Mother of ALL Sin. But, no. Let us not block Pure-Light with shadows, diversions and pet names.

“The Mother of ALL Sin.”

“Original Sin.”

“The Fall of Man.”

Our “*Heaviness*” as Peter referred to *IT*... or...

“The 6000-pound-HORSE-In-Our-Head.”

Let us truthfully call this mental disease exactly what the Holy Spirit calls *IT* in the Word of God.

“The Knowledge of Good & Evil.”

In Truth, we gain Wisdom. Here is Wisdom: It is impossible for anyone to sin without first possessing The Knowledge of Good & Evil.

Chapter 7: The Courtroom of Conscience

How should one classify a universal plague that turns everyone it contacts mentally ill?

Tracing the pandemic to its origin, the calamity can best be classified as a *foodborne* disease. Earliest reports indicate that the human race contracted this deadly virus from a piece of fruit. No accident. We chose it. The tree we plucked it from was clearly marked.

The Knowledge of Good & Evil is a mental disease. *IT* is fatal malignant brain cancer. *IT* eats Truth and releases falsehood. *IT* inspires evil simply by presenting to us the possibility that both Good... *AND* Evil... “exists.” Psychologically, *IT* overpowers and replaces our Factory Setting (*IT’S-ALL-GOOD*). The instant we become infected with The Knowledge of Good & Evil, out of our imaginations we instantaneously concoct a thought-master and thrust *ITS* sovereignty into our heads — CONSCIENCE. Did God say to Noah that MAN is Evil? No. God told Noah that...

“...the imagination of MAN'S heart (CONSCIENCE) is evil.”

By referring to “MAN’S heart,” one must know exactly what the Old Testament authors are writing about. Modern-day scholars of Scripture consistently misinterpret what the Old Testament authors mean by “heart.” Certainly, the OT authors were not talking about the beating one with valves. Nor were they referencing feeling and/or emotion, as in: *I love you from the bottom of my...* “heart,” the very notion entailed in our day and Age, where we paste cute little hearts on our Valentine’s Day cards. Nor should the OT reference to “heart” be confused with intestinal fortitude — bravery, stamina or *chutzpah*. *Boy, that guy has sure got a lot of...* “heart.” Rather, in these specific OT references to “heart,” the OT author is always referring to CONSCIENCE.

Back when the Old Testament books were written, we humans had no word for “conscience.” Even in the twenty-first century, we still have a hard time seeing CONSCIENCE as residing in our heads. Most people refer to *IT* (in modern English) as something in our gut — or even AS our gut. *After weighing it out in MY GUT, I’ve finally come to a decision.* For an introspective snapshot of our mental disease, take a telltale look at how we depict CONSCIENCE in animation. Always as a little angel on one shoulder and a little devil on the other. Let’s slow down and read this next paragraph very carefully.

No human being is evil. Our ALTERED imagination filtered through CONSCIENCE is what is evil. Not MAN (humankind). Let’s read this imperative distinction again and let it sink in: Our ALTERED-imagination filtered through CONSCIENCE. We are going to clarify this predicament in great detail throughout this chapter as well as in the next three. Meaning? We are going to clarify EXACTLY how our IMAGINATIONS have become ALTERED.

What does this epiphany tell us about Evil itself? Evil is imagined within us. The Lord God says that MAN (just like everything else the Lord created) is “VERY GOOD.” Yet, from the moment we concoct our Thought-Master (usually about the age of two), we consider and contemplate that which is evil.

Genesis 8:21 (KJV) “...the imagination of man's (conscience) is evil from his youth...”

Starting at around two-years of age. Starting at when we “*come of age.*” Starting at when we grow — actually, when we concoct — CONSCIENCE. Rarely does it happen any earlier than one-and-a-half. Likely no later than four, provided we have the mental capacity to concoct one. *IT* is our Diabolical Baptism. For, indeed, concocting a conscience is the equal and opposite equivalent of inviting the Holy Spirit to come into us. The moment we concoct a conscience, we allow Death to come into us — specifically, we invite the Miserable Comforter along for the ride. We invite *IT* into the very core of what we Truly are. Not that we want Death. Curiosity kills not only the cat. We are Diabolically enchanted by the mystery of Death and so we chose to know *IT*. And, we continue to choose to know *IT*.

Why do we keep choosing Death?

For the same reasons we praise having a conscience. For the same reasons we encourage our brothers and sisters to know shame. Ready for our *glorified* reasons? Ignorance, stupidity and carelessness.

Our “belief-system” would have us “believe” that *Shame is a *Good* thing.*

Correct?

*Having a Conscience is a *Good* thing.*

Right?

Church-Taught Christians teach: “*We are convicted of our sin by the Holy Spirit.*”

The same Church-Taught Christians teach: “*God is too Holy to look upon sin.*”

Sounds to me like the biggest “fall of man” is The Church. If we are to “believe” that the Living God is too Holy to look upon sin, how can the Living God show us our sin?

Waste no time trying to manufacture a theological answer. Instead, we should consider the more important question. Why is it that Judge Fleming has no idea which Team the Principle Players are on? Hello, Church. The accusation of SIN comes from Team-Darkness.

The Desolate One (Satan) is our Accuser. The Miserable Comforter *is* our Court Reporter.

The First Living Being (Jesus) is our Rescuer. The Holy Spirit is our Comforter.

We are the idiots in the middle who (under the destructive guidance of Master Knowledge of Good & Evil) are doing ALL the Judging. Go ahead. Assimilate ALL of the Church-Taught knowledge available to humankind. Become the most “*thoroughly equipped*” Christian in the universe... and you will still be ill equipped to judge.

As humans, we have a limited perspective. A limited perspective coupled up with The Knowledge of Good & Evil is a dangerous combination. Suffice to say, we are terribly ill-equipped to judge what is Truly Good and what is Truly Evil. Duh. We keep choosing Death. That should tell us something. Are we idiots? Yes, apparently so.

Janice, a Pentecostal Mature-Christian declares, “*Read your Bible! The Bible teaches us what is Good and what is Evil. It is by God’s Word we are able to discern. Our eyes ARE wide open! We are Bible-Wise and, therefore, well-equipped to discern!*”

Okay then, Janice. Be a sound, Bible-Wise, well-equipped, discerning juror and answer me this. Are “shame” and “having CONSCIENCE” Good things?

Yes.

Do you really think so?

Yes!

Bible-Wise? Let the facts from the Book of Genesis discern the Truth of this for us.

Fact: We gained CONSCIENCE and Shame DIRECTLY by eating the fruit of The Tree of The Knowledge of Good & Evil.

Fact: This was Parentally-Forbidden to us. Our Heavenly Father (Team-Light) warned us NOT to eat of *IT* — NOT to open the door to CONSCIENCE and Shame.

Fact: It was the serpent, being worked by the Desolate One (Team-Darkness), who convinced us to eat this forbidden fruit, opening the door to CONSCIENCE and Shame.

Are you hearing ALL this, Janis? Or is it static and garbled, like “*Blah, blah, blah*”? How about if we try Tarzan-English? According to Heavenly Father: Not have CONSCIENCE and Shame... GOOD. Have CONSCIENCE and Shame... BAD.

Everything was fine and dandy with being naked in full view of the Living God, until Adam and Eve imagined (through their newly concocted CONSCIENCE) that there was something *wrong* with being naked in full view of the Living God. Immediately, what did the Living God ask them?

Genesis 3:11 (KJV) “*Who told thee that thou was ‘naked’?*”

Janice? Whom do you say... “told”... Adam and Eve that they were “naked”?

The Holy Spirit.

(Buzzer sound!) Worse than “wrong.” If Janis actually understood what she is saying, she would be guilty of blasphemy against the Holy Spirit. True blasphemy against the Holy Spirit is knowledgeable and ongoing. It cannot be sent AWAY. However, it can be backed-AWAY from. Janis, I suggest you immediately back-AWAY from this nonsense — accusing the Holy Spirit of convicting Adam and Eve of seeing anything *wrong* about themselves. Keep in mind, Adam and Eve are God’s VERY GOOD creation. It is not the Holy Spirit that condemns us. It is “the imagination of our *heart*” that condemns us. Not the beating one with valves. CONSCIENCE, run by our self-appointed landlord — Master Knowledge of Good & Evil. THAT is what “*convicts us*” of sin. Better said, THAT is what condemns us:

1John 3:20 (Original Greek) “That if our conscience should condemn us, God is greater than our conscience, and knows ALL things.”

The God’s-Honest Truth? There is no worse level of blasphemy against the Living God than to say: “*The Holy Spirit convicts us of our sin.*” And, yet, this is exactly what those taught by the Church-Taught teach. Passed on from one generation to another, this teaching is profane and beyond error.

Why would Christian clergy openly and continually teach blasphemy against the Holy Spirit?

In ALL fairness, it is not culpable blasphemy against the Holy Spirit unless you KNOW that it is blasphemy against the Holy Spirit and you continue onward with it. Christian-Pilots who teach that the Holy Spirit convicts us of our sin simply do not know any better. They know not the Truth. Without knowing the Truth, such teaching is what Jesus refers to as “idle words.” (Oh, boy. Now, we have “idle words” to discuss. See? *The farther into the woods we go...*) Many a Church pilot (especially avid students of Paul) would have us “believe” that Jesus’ statement about “idle words” is directed at the person who may tell an off-color joke at the water cooler or someone who uses the F-word. Hardly. Jesus’ statement is specifically directed at anyone running his or her mouth while claiming to represent the Living God of Light. You had best keep your preaching mouth shut about God and the Kingdom of God unless you ABSOLUTELY KNOW that what you are saying is the God’s-Honest Truth. Anyone who speaks in this capacity will have to give an account for every spoken word. Jesus is warning every future sky-pilot — from stump preacher to mega-church senior pastor equipped with vocal transmitter clipped to his behind — anyone who takes it upon himself to “*pilot souls*” will be held personally accountable for every idle word spoken about God and the Kingdom of God. (Matthew 12:22-37) Jesus is talking about the decimation of lies. Jesus is talking about ignorantly repeating religious venom (falsehoods) — falsehoods studiously learned and blindly accepted to the detriment of the Kingdom of Heaven.

Back to the subject at hand. The Holy Spirit does not convict us of sin. Follow the bouncing ball: The O Silent Ones have fatally infected us with The Knowledge of Good & Evil... The Knowledge of Good & Evil inspires our imagination to erect CONSCIENCE within us... to convict us of sin. Most of the New Testament writers follow Old Testament tradition, referring to *IT* as “the heart.” The Holy Spirit tries Her best to make it clear to Paul (within the first five and-a-half chapters of Romans) that “the heart” and “CONSCIENCE” are indistinguishable. Bearing identical witness, they are in fact one and the same.

Romans 2:15 (Original Greek) “In the hearts of them, their conscience bearing joint-witness.”

Accepting the notion that both Good & Evil exists is what inspires a human being to grow a conscience. *IT* happens instantaneously. That is the power of imagination. Within the mental framework of our Factory Setting, we have the phenomenal ability to leap beyond our Factory Setting into the Boundless Bigness — what we call “our imagination.” The place of dreams, fantasy, creativity and discovery.

The Good News is, CONSCIENCE is not a God-Given part of us. Neither is Sin. Most people assume that a human being is born with a conscience (same as being born with fingers and toes). The God’s-Honest Truth? Having a conscience is foreign to what we naturally are. *IT* is nonhuman. At best, *IT* is extra-human. To put *IT* in human terms, a conscience is the mutation of both courtroom and Judge amalgamated into one entity. The Courtroom of Conscience. Each one of us builds our own Courtroom

of Conscience out of our own imagination — an imagination shanghaied by The Knowledge of Good & Evil. Within *IT*, we Judge what we “believe” to be *Good* and what we “believe” to be *Evil.* Our Judgeship is certainly not bestowed upon us by our Creator. *IT* is self-appointed. Growing a conscience was and remains expressly forbidden to us by our Creator. With GOOD reason. Father knows best. Our Creator set our Factory Setting to “VERY GOOD” (as did He with ALL of Creation). To continually do Good in a world in which EVERYTHING is already ALL-GOOD is the natural order of things.

And, yet, human beings are responsible for bringing evil into this world. Before we could do that, we had to *imagine* what evil is. Same as anything else we bring into this world. Consider the wheel. We had to *imagine* the wheel. And, then... what did we do? We brought the wheel into this world.

One of these days (hopefully soon) we will come to the conclusion that “being made in His Image” is more than enough for us in the “being like God” department. Gaining the Knowledge of Good & Evil makes us “like God” only in that we know simply that both the idea of Good... & Evil... exists. Period. As to the ongoing discernment of what actually *is* Good and what actually *is* Evil, well... that is exactly what is determined by the “evidence” (both considered and imagined) within the shadowy depths of our Diabolically inspired invention: The Courtroom of Conscience.

Is our conscience really a Diabolically inspired invention of human imagination?

What do you think? (That’s a trick-question.) Before you consult your conscience, keep in mind, growing one is the direct result of the human mind gaining The Knowledge of Good & Evil. You cannot have one without the other. Some Bible translations actually refer to The Tree of Knowledge as “The Tree of Conscience.” Without The Knowledge of Good & Evil, there is no reason for the human imagination to erect a Courtroom of Conscience out of the Boundless Bigness — EVERYTHING is ALL-GOOD. However, upon gaining The Knowledge of Good... *and Evil...* our entire way of thinking about EVERYTHING changes to: “Divide and conquer.” As in, let us don our robes as “Judges” of *what is *Good** and *what is *Evil** and proceed to divide *Good* *from* *Evil* throughout our world — throughout Creation. Yes... we actually chose to imagine such an absurd quest. An impossibility pursued within a fool’s errand. Searching for “Evil” within God’s “VERY GOOD” Creation.

Consider the True absurdity of such foolishness. At the beginning of our quest to uncover “Evil,” where could we find anything evil within the Living God’s Creation? We had no idea. For, EVERYTHING in God’s Creation was ALL-GOOD. So, then with the help of Master Knowledge of Good & Evil, let us become damned and determined to imagine WHAT (in what God created) is Evil. In putting our imaginations to work at the task of dividing *Good* & *Evil,* we are the ones who were conquered. We became the active field slaves of Master Knowledge of Good & Evil. And, ever since? What do we produce in great abundance *o’er here on the plantation?* We have become the workers of every evil upon this earth. The idea *ITSELF* (Good & Evil) is more powerful and more overwhelming to us than anything else in the entire universe. *IT* is the cause of our decline. *IT* is the stumbling block in the way of our advancement. We pursue *IT* endlessly to our loss, thus far, barely scratching the surface of The Knowledge of Heaven & Earth. *IT* dictates how we think. *IT* decides our actions. *IT* being ALL that we imagine to be *Good* and ALL that we imagine to be *Evil.* *IT* dictates ALL of what we do. Some of us even imagining little angels and little devils, one atop each of our shoulders, whispering into our ears.

Consider the vast Biblical evidence already revealed to us in this discussion. There is no Christian

apologist who can refute it. And, yet, the evidence is unending. So stealthy is *IT* within the overall presence of ongoing human existence, it took us many generations to even pinpoint this thing we call “conscience” as something that speaks to us from the mind. As you already know, our ancestors “believed” *IT* spoke to us from the heart. The Biblical evidence of this fact is Truly overwhelming.

In the King James Version of the Bible, the word “conscience” first appears in the New Testament. That is historically accurate. Meaning? The word “conscience” is entirely absent from the vocabulary of the authors of the Old Testament Hebrew texts. Although these ancient generations had no specific word for “conscience,” still, they wrote plenty about *IT*. Referring to CONSCIENCE (this internal GPS-voice of human Judgment) as one’s “heart.” Again, not, by itself, the beating one with valves. Rather, the idea of *thinking* in one’s heart. “Speaking in mine heart.” (Genesis 24:45) “The breastplate of Judgment upon his heart.” (Exodus 28:29) This is not Biblical-Theory. This is Biblical-Fact.

Moses is the first inspired author to accurately copyright the Truth about the human conscience. That this voice-of-the-“heart” is not given to us by the Living God; rather, *IT* is imagined within us. Yes, the greatest Hebrew patriarch wrote about the Living God revealing this Truth to Noah. Our IMAGINATION is what gives birth to CONSCIENCE. Moses (the author of Genesis) PERFECTLY nails it:

Genesis 6:5 (KJV) “And God saw that the wickedness of man *was* great in the earth, and *that* every imagination of the thoughts of his heart (his CONSCIENCE) was only evil continually.”

Jeremiah also confirms that this “voice of the ‘heart’” (the voice of CONSCIENCE) is IMAGINED within us. See 3:17, 7:24, 9:14, 11:8, 13:10, 16:12, 18:12 and 23:17 (ALL Jeremiah, KJV verses).

Perhaps the worst deception of CONSCIENCE is *ITS* own self-promotion; inasmuch, CONSCIENCE likes to convince us that having a conscience is a *Good* thing. Nothing could be further from the Truth. There came a day when, save for Noah, the adult human collective-conscience had become universally loud and entirely Evil — “evil-continually.”

It is quite common to hear it said of a serial killer in his posthumous bio-documentary: *This is a man who had no conscience*. When, in Reality, a serial killer is a prime example of a man HAVING a conscience — a conscience that goes into super-drive, speaking loud volumes above ALL reason. “*Toxic masculinity*”? Hardly. Women are equally dominated by CONSCIENCE. A woman’s God-Built, instinctive nature is to comfort and protect. Yet, every day we see mothers drown, stab and abort their own children; ALL while CONSCIENCE screams: “*It’s the *right* thing to do!*”

Consider Jeremiah’s illustrious warning:

Jeremiah 17:9 (KJV) “The heart (CONSCIENCE) is deceitful above ALL things, and desperately wicked.”

What is the worst contributing factor we (human beings) bring to the “imaginary bench”? We have a limited perspective. Judging EVERYTHING in terms of Good & Evil in our imagined Courtroom of Conscience always backfires against us, leading us directly into Shame, Guilt and Death. The growing of a conscience is more foreign and fatal to a person’s natural GOODNESS than the growing of a brain

tumor. Much worse. For, *IT* is non-human. MAN is a slave to *IT*. He neither plants *IT* nor does he own *IT*. Master Knowledge of Good & Evil is the plantation owner — the one in charge. To the Master, we are *ITS* property. After ALL, we were born of slave-parents who, before us, were also born on *ITS* plantation. Thus: *Master does with us as IT pleases*. About the time we turn two-years of age, Master bids *ITS* overseers to hold us down while *IT* hammers a strange yoke (CONSCIENCE) into one of the sides of our heads. Initially, *IT* is a tiny thing about the size and composition of a wooden toothpick. Indeed, as the slave grows, *IT* grows. *IT* grows every bit as big and strong as the slave. As a fully-grown slave (on the average) each one of us is carrying around with us, everywhere we go, a hundred-pound foreign object fixed into our heads — a four-by-four wooden beam, protruding temple through temple — stuck right through the middle of our brains.

We are doomed! Oh — if only there were a cure for this psychological calamity!

Well... there is. Be *IT* the size of a splinter or a beam, the Jesus-Concept annihilates *IT*. Making *IT* dead to us... one individual person at a time. Truly-Accepting the Reality of What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross NUKES the “& Evil” part of “The Knowledge of Good & Evil.” Nukes *IT* into a fading ghost — an emasculated hallucination.

And, yet, for the last two-thousand years, Judge Fleming has concentrated his efforts on teaching the awesome (and debilitating) power of *IT* — the psychological disease. The Time has come for us to be entrusted with the Thermonuclear Power of the psychological cure.

The importance of ALL these Truths is not merely seeing that what The Church teaches is false, blind, backward, blasphemous, twisted, idiotic and, legally, by its own mouth, “sinful.” The real importance of ALL these Truths is in knowing the Truth.

Why is it so important for us to know these God's-Honest Truths?

Because (as some guy in-the-know once said), “The Truth shall set you FREE.” Honestly, do we really think that becoming part of The Church is what sets us FREE? We delude ourselves. We join The Church very much like an escaping prisoner digs his way through the wall of his cell only to find himself in the next prison cell. We LIVE in a Diabolical Matrix. The Church is inescapably part of *IT*.

Evil coming into this world was never an “*Original Sin*” problem. Rather, it was and continues to be a “Knowledge of Good & Evil” problem. Our problem is not religious, spiritual, metaphysical nor supernatural. Not even theological. Our problem is entirely psychological. Send me your cards and letters and correct me if I am wrong: “Knowledge” (as in, “The KNOWLEDGE of Good & Evil”) and “The-Way-We-Think” (as in, the first Words out of adult Jesus’ mouth: “You need to change THE WAY YOU THINK”) BOTH fall under the category of PSYCHOLOGICAL. We have evil in this world because of our Change-in-Thinking problem.

As Jesus would say of Adam and Eve, “They changed their way of thinking” (once again, the Greek Word is *metanoeo*).

As the sheriff would say, “What we have here is a Change-In-Thinking problem.”

Chapter 8: The Evil of Knowing Good & Evil

Like any other human discovery, if we can imagine it, we can bring it forth into physical Reality. So it is with evil. The Good News is that we can reverse the process. Same as humanity has the mental ability to bring forth evil here into Creation, we have the equal mental ability to send it AWAY. Evil comes into this world out of the imagination of MAN'S conscience.

Barney, a Mature-Christian and member of The Church of Christ asks, "*How does evil come into the world simply from us having a conscience?*"

Judgments.

We judge EVERYTHING in terms of "Good & Evil." That is what it is to have CONSCIENCE. Judging ALL things (including one's own self) in terms of Good & Evil. Inspired by NOTHING, *IT* is of our own handiwork. "*IT* is the most deceitful thing," yet, we do whatever *IT* says. *IT* dictates how we think.

This is precisely what Jesus came to set right: The way we think. Most especially the way we think about ourselves individually and how we think about humanity collectively as a species. A mindset is based upon knowledge — the very core of our everyday thinking. To escape the bonds of a false mindset, we must know the Truth. So... let us clearly understand our disease (our change of mind).

- 1): The Knowledge of Good & Evil leads us directly into...
- 2): Cultivating CONSCIENCE. Which leads us directly into...
- 3): Judging, Judging, Judging.

ALL of this Judging inspires Guilt, Religion, Sin, Law and Death. Self-destruction. The Living God clearly warns us: Acquiring The Knowledge of Good & Evil brings O Death into Creation and into us. Leading not only to our demise. *IT* can easily lead to the demise of EVERYTHING. For, if the epidimy of God's Creation (humanity) is found to be Evil, then Creation itself must be found to be Evil.

To the contrary, ALL things created by the Living God are VERY GOOD — as is human nature. The Holy Spirit exclaims the Absolute Truth about the nature of humanity:

"The Living God made everything in the universe ALL-GOOD, including human nature."

The Holy Spirit likes to prove this Truth by posing a very important question about the nature of MAN:

"Did Adam and Eve's newly-concocted CONSCIENCE reveal anything GOOD about the nature of humanity?"

Only everything. Upon gaining The Knowledge of Good & Evil (and CONSCIENCE), what sinful trespasses did Adam and Eve realize in their consciences about themselves? Adam was not afraid and ashamed of ALL the lies he had ever told Eve. Likewise, Eve was not afraid and ashamed of ALL the lies she had ever told Adam. With GOOD reason. They had never lied to each other. Prior to gaining The Knowledge of Good & Evil, they had no need nor motivation to lie. Can you imagine? Never killed anyone. Certainty never stole anything, for everything already belonged to them. Newborns come from this same unpolluted Place of Life. (Precisely why little children naturally assume that everything

belongs to them.) Never a word spoken back and forth in hatred. No sins whatsoever. Grown adults, yet Adam and Eve were PERFECTLY blind to the entire concept of SIN. As a grown adult, try to imagine it. You instantly gain The Knowledge of Good & Evil and, in review of your entire Life (thus far), the only guilt your conscience can dredge up — the only *shameful deed* you become fearful you have committed before Almighty God and country is...

...public nudity.

That is an amazingly sinless and guiltless Life Adam and Eve led up to the point of gaining The Knowledge of Good & Evil — Knowledge which immediately progresses into Judging.

Think. What is Judging? Humans determining what we *think* is *Good* and what we *think* is *Evil.* ALL of humanity was PERFECT in every sense of the Word (ALL two of us) before we started judging what we *think* is *right* and what we *think* is *wrong.* ALL these Scriptural facts point to the exact same inescapable Truth: There is no natural “evil-nature” within us. On the contrary, it is remarkable how naturally GOOD and totally sinless we Truly are with no CONSCIENCE, no guilt and no fear based upon what we *think* is *Good* and what we *think* is *Evil.* Finally! These are amazing Truths for us to know and acknowledge. We could have easily learned ALL these basic Truths two-thousand years ago — as early as the later part of the first century. Under PERFECT-Grace, the Holy Spirit leads us (naturally) into ALL Living Truth. Sadly, the very Lives of these basic Truths were cut short. Instant fatalities. They went down with the plane at Romans 6:16.

Although these Truths are part of the Good News, it is a swirling and difficult process for any Paul-Taught Mature-Christian to de-cheese and embrace them. Cries Paul of Tarsus:

Romans 7:18 (Original Greek) “I know that there dwells nothing good in my flesh.”

The God’s-Honest Truth? Paul is a wonderfully good bag of flesh, despite his self-deprecating, self-disclaimer (stated directly above). In Paul’s flesh lay the exact same makings found in Adam’s flesh — the GOOD work of the Living God of Light. The falsehood, “There dwells nothing good in my flesh!” comes to us not out of the God-Given soul of Paul. Rather, it comes to us from a very specific Voice of Darkness. A Voice which the Holy Spirit calls:

“Miserable-Comforter.”

Why should such noise be of any concern to you as you merrily drive down Romans Highway? Why is “THERE IS NOTHING GOOD IN MY FLESH!” exactly like a foreign chunk of dirt stuck in your water pump? Clank! Clank! Clank!

Why is the red idiot-light on?

Because human beings are made by the Living God in His Own Image. Including our flesh and everything He placed within our flesh. As Jesus says:

Luke 11:40 (NIV) “Did not the One who made the outside make the inside also?”

Idiot Paul condemns what is in his flesh. In doing so, he and every idiot who agrees with Paul condemns the Living God — the One Who created ALL of what is in Paul’s flesh. Graciously, Jesus prays for the destruction of the idiocy (not the idiots). Always beware of this specific voice of Darkness wherever and whenever you hear it. Be alert to the red idiot-light. Recognize the voice of the Miserable Comforter:

“I know that there dwells nothing good in my flesh.”

Such statements are hurtful to our wellbeing and heartbreaking to our Father in Heaven Who created every part of us. A deep cry of despair is our honest reaction. Better stated, the deep cry of despair that accompanies these inspired words of Darkness honestly comes out of us — as far back as humans are recorded on parchment.

Job, the book is the oldest in the Bible. Job, the man is one of four men (besides Jesus) whom, by his own rectitude, the Scriptures declare as PERFECT, upright and completely righteous. In response to Job’s anguish, Eliphaz the Termanite tries his best (actually, his worst) to convince Job, that Job’s level of righteousness is not PERFECT — that Job must have done something *wrong* to have brought ALL this calamity upon himself. Like Paul of Tarsus and John Calvin after him, Eliphaz (Truly evident by his outbursts) is the puppet of Darkness. Eliphaz speaks against humanity, using the most miserable of ALL voices. The voice Jesus tells us is the exact opposite voice of the Holy Spirit (the Comforter). Only a voice completely opposing the Holy Spirit would assess our very nature as wrong, perverted and depraved. For, our Father in Heaven created our very nature. Therefore... whenever you hear this miserable voice, take caution. Pull over. The red idiot light is on.

Listen to the voice of the Miserable Comforter:

Job 15:14-16 (KJV) “What is man, that he should be clean? and he which is born of a woman, that he should be righteous? Behold, He (God) putteth no trust in His saints; yea, the Heavens are not clean in His sight. How much more abominable and filthy is man, which drinketh iniquity like water?”

Listen carefully to how Job answers Eliphaz in return:

Job 16:1-2 (KJV) “Then Job answered and said, ‘I have heard many such things: Miserable Comforters are ye ALL.’”

Contrary to what the Church-Taught teach, we are ALL God’s children. Walking in Wisdom or idiocy, we are ALL brothers and sisters. Whether we recognize our Father... or not. Allow the Words of the Holy Spirit (the GOOD Comforter) to put a cold cloth on the despair of our universal condition:

“Chill. Calm down. Cool out. Let it go. Think not of yourself nor even ‘the worst person imaginable to you’ in such a harsh way of Darkness. For, you can trace every Evil associated with any one of you back to that person gaining The Knowledge of Good & Evil as his Master. Without Master Knowledge of Good & Evil, you simply cannot help but remain absolutely sinless.”

Adam and Eve are Scriptural proof. Both of them Lived PERFECTLY sinless Lives BEFORE gaining The Knowledge of Good & Evil and, consequentially, CONSCIENCE. Why did Almighty God see Adam and Eve as “VERY GOOD”? Because Adam and Eve WERE VERY GOOD. They were entirely sinless. It

should be Saint Adam and Saint Eve, thank you, please, Church. On the contrary, Judge Fleming finds Adam and Eve guilty as absolute sinners:

The first sinners.

According to Judge Fleming, Adam's disregarding the Living God's command and warning, not to eat from The Tree of Knowledge of Good & Evil, is the first sin — *Original Sin*. And, yet, this action was NOT identified as "a sin" by any one of the pertinent parties directly involved.

The Living God did not consider it a sin.

Adam and Eve did not consider it a sin.

The author of Genesis did not consider it a sin.

The word "sin" does not even appear in the first three chapters of Genesis. Still, The Church and, consequentially, our "belief-system" (or is it the other way around?) teaches that Adam specifically committed "*a sin*" by carelessly disregarding the Living God's GOOD council.

Every good Christian is supposed to "believe" this GUILTY-AS-CHARGED sign, tagged upon Adam's left ear. After ALL, The Church's judicial bench (Judge Fleming, himself, no less) has sent this decree directly down to us. As good Christians we are running about our business, calling Adam "*a sinner*." "*The first sinner*." Never stopping to think. Wait a second. No one has ever properly found Adam guilty of any sin. So... how about a fair trial? Perhaps The Church would prefer we not put Adam on trial.

Yeah, you had best just hold off! cries Judge Fleming. *Besides, you have no authority to hold such a proceeding!*

Really? What makes Judge Fleming's collective conscience (constructed by The Knowledge of Good & Evil) so trustworthy and special? Judge Fleming considers Paul the trusty authority and, yet, clearly, Paul is the slave of Master Knowledge of Good & Evil. Consequentially (same as the church he fathered) Paul has a hard time distinguishing Light from Darkness. Paul admits (in hindsight) that "Satan himself can appear as an angel of Light." (2 Corinthians 11:14) Thus, Paul's advice for his students is to "Test everything." (1 Thessalonians 5:21) Paul's reversal (Romans 6:16) does not pass the test, proving contradictory and destructive to What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. And, so... what gives The Church and its father, Paul, the right to judge Adam "guilty" for ALL these years? Kangaroo-Style yet?

Nothing special. Anyone can play Kangaroo Court.

ALL rise. Kangaroo Court is now in session. The Honorable Judge Harry S. Sanctimonious presiding. Come forward if you have business before this Court. Tune in ladies, gentlemen and distinguished others. (About time, somebody gave Adam a fair trial.) Calling the case of the People of the State of Decency *versus* the defendant, Adam. Come. Play along. Be one of Adam's twelve jurors.

The Lord God gave Adam a specific command and warning: "Thou shall not eat the fruit from the Tree of Knowledge of Good & Evil. For in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shall surely die." The

question before the jury is plain and simple: Was Adam's careless disregard of God's command and warning... a sin? A sin of which you can rightfully convict Adam? Beyond a reasonable doubt?

Before making the boo-boo of finding a PERFECTLY innocent man guilty, clearly understand: When Adam bit into that fruit, he had no knowledge of Good & Evil.

Oops.

It was only AFTER taking the bite that Adam became aware of the concept of Good & Evil. See the dilemma? In order for a person to be guilty of any sin, that person has to know the difference between right and wrong at the time of the offense. That is not Kangaroo-Courtroom-Gobbledygook. That is Reality under God's blue Heaven. It is an Absolute. Jesus affirms this Absolute:

John 9:41 (Original Greek) "If you were blind, you would have no sin."

Adam neglected his Father's warning and/or forgot his father's command. Call it forgetful carelessness or just plain innocent stupidity. However, be assured of this: You are promoting an absolute falsehood if you insist upon calling it "a sin" against Adam.

Juror number 2, Stephen, a Mature-Christian Presbyterian pipes in. *"If Adam and Eve did not know they had done wrong in disobeying God by eating the fruit, why then did God punish them by throwing them out of the Garden?"*

He didn't. Read your Bible as opposed to your pastor reading it to you. I am not being flippant. Try reading Genesis with a clear head, opened eyes and opened ears. You may be turning the pages and looking at the words; however, be warned and aware of Judge Fleming in your ear, defining the meaning for you. After gaining The Knowledge of Good & Evil and *growing* a conscience, the ONLY thing Adam and Eve felt guilty and ashamed about (actually, "afraid" of God seeing) was their nakedness. (Genesis 3:10) Period. Go to Genesis and read it. (Look it up. Once again, the verse is Genesis 3:10) Adam and Eve had no fear, no shame, no guilt — whatsoever — that they had "disobeyed God." They hid from God because of their "*nakedness*," not because of their Church-Judged "*disobedience*."

Wow. Isn't THAT an amazing Truth? Here is another one. God put Adam out of the Garden not as a punishment; but, specifically, so that now (with Adam having chosen to eat from The Tree of Knowledge of Good & Evil) he could not put forth his hand and also eat from the other tree in the center of the garden (Genesis 3:22-24) — The Tree of Life, which the Living God of Light had placed, equally, in the center of the garden. (Genesis 2:9) The Serpent is the only one the Lord specifically cursed and punished. Every tragedy awaiting Adam and Eve, including their predicable demise (them eventually being consumed by Death Itself) was the direct Cause & Effect of them eating from the Tree of Knowledge of Good & Evil. There is a big difference between Cause & Effect and "*punishment*."

Juror number 3, Joel, a Lutheran Mature-Christian observes, *"You make an excellent case for Adam not yet knowing the difference between right and wrong when he first bit into the fruit. However, by the same logic, you certainly must find Eve guilty. Her eyes were open to Good & Evil when she gave Adam the fruit to eat."*

The wording in Genesis literally reads that both Adam and Eve's eyes became open to The Knowledge of Good & Evil at precisely the same moment:

Genesis 3:6-7 (KJV) "And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it *was* pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make *one* wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; and he did eat. And the eyes of both of them were opened."

For certain, Adam could have stopped the calamity from happening had he dependably considered God's warning. Regardless, either way — Eve eating one second before Adam or both Adam and Eve eating exactly together — the Church-Taught and those redundantly taught by the Church-Taught find Eve legally guilty of corrupting Adam. Simply because Eve shared the fruit with Adam. Upon being asked what she has done, she honestly replies, "The serpent beguiled me, and I did eat."

Notice, Eve does not say that the serpent... deceived... her. Eve has not the first clue as to the concept of deception — same as a two-year-old knows deception. Zero. In pure forthright honesty, Eve states that the serpent *beguiled* her. The word "beguile" means to charm or to enchant. The idea of Eve being "deceived" is a Judgment that comes from us; from OUR collective conscience; from OUR perspective and retrospect; seen through OUR theological assessment. Not from Eve. Eve has none of that. Keep in mind, the only "Evil" of which Eve is aware (within the depths of her own newly established conscience) is the *Evil* of having been seen with her husband *naked.* As to the *Evil* of Adam and Eve being "*disobedient to God*"? Truth be told, this specific perception of *Evil* is written nowhere in Genesis. It is a Judgment made by generations following and passed on to future generations (ours included).

The Church-Taught-Conscience is a collective-conscience fed by countless generations of humanity brutally infected by the multiplying effect of The Knowledge of Good & Evil. Church-Taught theologians demonize Eve's "*motive*" for giving-the-fruit-to-Adam based upon their own gist of *right* and *wrong,* never once considering the transparency of Eve. The same mistake Church-Taught theologians make across the board. They see Eve as having a conscience identical to their own conscience. The same collective-conscience the Church-Taught theologian uses to Judge everyone — including himself. Actually, the Diabolical disaster STARTS with Judging SELF.

What exactly does Eve know the moment she gives Adam the fruit to eat? Dismiss what you think YOU know. Try to gain some empathy for what EVE knows. Keep the facts in mind. Prior to the eating of the fruit, Adam and Eve's eyes are totally blind to the concept of "Evil." Then... the first-bite. Upon eating the fruit, the Church-Taught presume that Adam and Eve automatically know ALL of what the collective-conscience of the distant "*Church*" has accumulated and Judged to be *Evil.* Truth be known, even after partaking of the fruit, Adam and Eve know none of that. ALL they know at first-bite (at the start of their change of mind) is the mere idea that "*Evil*" exists and that it is the opposite of "Good." Their search for *bad/wrong/Evil* — begins NOW. Now their eyes are open and searching for Evil. Now (after eating the fruit) Adam and Eve BEGIN to Judge what they "believe" to be *wrong.*

And, thus far, the only *wrong* they have adjudicated out of the depths of their imaginations... is... *being caught-in-the-act of nakedness.* Their first Judgment. The dead giveaway that they have each, instantly, instituted CONSCIENCE. Not that they decree "*nakedness*" (in and of itself) as being "wrong." Rather, this unique moment has presented a predicament. Father-God "*catching*" them "*in-the-act*" of

“*nakedness*.” Have some empathy. Adam and Eve are an intimate couple. Look at Adam and Eve’s rush to Judgment from their perspective, from the sense of a nuptial-nature. In their search for *Wrong/Evil* (a posse led by Sheriff/Master Knowledge of Good & Evil) what... exactly... is their first Judgment?

*It is *wrong* for anyone besides ourselves to see the two of us together... *naked.**

Quite an amazing moment.

Not unlike a 21-year-old husband whose parents are out of town. He invites his 19-year-old wife to get naked with him in his parents’ living-room. Two seconds after they disrobe, Mom and Dad walk through the front door. Had these two youngsters no conscience fed by The Knowledge of Good & Evil, it would be, “*Hi, Mom and Dad! What brings you two home so early?*”

Now... imagine the unique circumstances of Adam and Eve thrown into the living-room scene. Thirty seconds prior to “*nakedness*” (for the first time in their “IT’S-ALL-GOOD” Lives) the two newlyweds have *grown* a conscience. A mental courtroom for discerning “right” and “wrong” expands across the depths of their minds with a new prime directive written across their self-erected judicial bench: THERE-IS-BOTH-GOOD & EVIL. Which effectively erases and replaces their old status quo, soon to be forgotten (IT’S-ALL-GOOD). Even with no prior experience of “right” and “wrong,” is it plausible to presume that when Mom and Dad come through the front door, the couple’s first reaction might just be to hide behind the couch? If you agree that it is plausible (not to mention, probable) then you now have some real empathy for Eve. Keep in mind, ALL this happens in less than a minute. Thirty seconds PRIOR to eating the fruit and being “caught in-the-act” of “*nakedness*,” Eve is Diabolically beguiled by the Serpent’s counsel. Utterly duped into thinking that this lovely-looking brain-cancer is *Good.* Easily duped; for, what else could she think? She Lives in a world that is, literally, ALL-GOOD. Eve takes two pieces of *IT* from the Tree of Knowledge of Good & Evil. One for herself and one for her husband. The two of them eat *IT*. Prior to eating *IT* (same as her husband) Eve had no knowledge whatsoever of “Evil.” No knowledge whatsoever of “Wrong.” Eve is simply demonstrating the most basic and natural expression of love. Sharing. We share what we are convinced is *Good* with the ones we love. Make an honest Judgment, juror. Beyond ALL reasonable doubt. Can you attach a *sinful* motive to Eve’s actions here?

Yes! quakes both Catholic and Protestant representatives at the jury table. *It was an outright act of disobedience to God’s command! How can “Love” justify outright disobedience to God? Or be of any importance at ALL in this matter?*

See? These jurors insist on Judging Eve by what is going on in THEIR heads. While they maintain total indifference to what is going on in EVE’S head. Let’s sort out this huge disparity. Having absolutely no sense of the concept of “right” and “wrong,” how can Eve think it *wrong* to proceed against God’s warning? She cannot. How can The Church judge Eve by its own accumulated sense of *right* and *wrong*? Easy as pie. Judge Fleming decrees: *This is an outright act of disobedience!*

Since Eve is entirely lacking in Church-Knowledge, Judge Fleming needs to time-travel back to Eden and clearly define “disobedience” for Eve. Even if his Honor could *DeLorean*-back to Eden, he’d have to stay there awhile. It would take much time for Eve (a person with absolutely no understanding of *right* and *wrong*) to learn the convoluted concept of “an outright act of disobedience.” One must first gain the idea of “*Good & Evil*” only to begin accumulating the Kindergarten concept of “*right*

*and *wrong.**” THEN, one may proceed onward to the Grade School Study of “*Doing What You Are Told.*” Proceeding, next, through the tortuous quest of gaining a Masters Degree in every advanced and manipulative notion of “*Obedience.*” Finally, it’s off to Law School for ascertaining “*Outright Acts of Disobedience.*”

“Get it, Neo?” (Says Morpheus exposing *The Matrix.*) The simple, horrifying Truth. Only ours is a Diabolical Matrix. The “program” is still running... full-blast. The Knowledge of Good & Evil is progressive and destructive. *IT...* is... our Evil mental disease. Our Heavenly Father wanted none of this for us. Everything we do is consumed by *IT.* Even us, sitting here, Judging Eve. First, let us search for *Evil.* What should we Judge? What is this wayward wife’s iniquitous motive in sharing the fruit with her bright-eyed, innocent husband? What is this woman’s *Evil* plot?

One among our jury takes an educated guess. “*Selfishness?*”

I disagree. Up unto this point, Eve’s entire Life experience consists of Living in a world that is ALL-GOOD. Despite God’s GOOD warning, she has been tricked into seeing it as *Good* to eat the fruit and; therefore, *Good* to share it with Adam: *What’s good for the goose is good for the gander.* I find no evil on Eve’s part in her sharing the fruit with her mate. God put them together. Whatever lay in store for them lay in store for them together. The only thing Eve is being “selfish” about is Adam. That is to say, her *want* is to hold on to Adam. Her loving desire is to be with Adam and to share EVERYTHING with him. Is it not PERFECTLY natural for Eve to cling to the precious gift the Lord God has given to her — the Love of her Life? Even in the aftermath, the Living God decrees it Right-in-His-Sight for her to cling to him.

The Church-Taught ask: *What importance does LOVE bring to this matter?*

Jesus would denounce these modern-day Pharisees as outright hypocrites. Talk about shame. For shame. This matter is ALL about love. Attention, Juror Number 5 (Protestant Church). Did you forget what institution you are so desperately trying to keep “*intact*” in our day and age? Attention, Juror Number 4 (Catholic Church) did you also forget? You consider it “*a Sacrament.*” I suppose, in our day and age, it is something we seem to remember only when it best suits us. When it is convenient for us to exemplify it. Do you have any idea what institution? What sacrament?

Marriage. Adam and Eve’s beautiful, God-Given “*for better-or-for worse*” relationship. The two could have never continued onward as an intimate couple with Adam retaining his innocence while Eve alone possessed The Knowledge of Good & Evil. Marital-love. Togetherness. No matter what comes, they are joined in marital manifest destiny. Whichever Tree (in the center of the garden) from which they chose to eat — *in Life* or *in Suicide* — they are *in-it* together. Cause & Effect. For richer *or* for poorer. In sickness *and* in health. May I add, especially bonded when a couple contracts the same mental-sickness.

Judge Fleming would have us “believe” that the Lord God multiplied the pain of childbirth as a “*punishment*” for Eve (and for ALL of womankind). The facts? The Lord God is gracious and merciful with Eve (and consequentially with ALL womankind).

Do you really think that men ruling over women and the intense pain of childbirth were God’s “*punishments*” to Eve and to womankind? The Lord God refers to the intense “sorrow” accompanying

childbirth as His “Great Multiplication.” We can hardly interpret that to mean “*punishment*” for Eve. Within the same Breath, God “Greatly Multiplied” female sexual desire: A woman’s desire shall be to the Love of her Life; in this case, her husband. I am not making this stuff up. Read it for yourself:

Genesis 3:16 (KJV) “Unto the woman He said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception; in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy desire shall be to thy husband. And he shall rule over thee.”

“*Punishment*” is the last thing on God’s mind. As with any GOOD father, the Living God punishes His children (us) out of His great love for us — and always for the good of the child. If God’s purpose here is to teach Eve a lesson by punishing her, what can Eve possibly gain from this spanking? Eve knows nothing about the concept of “*punishment*,” for Eve has no conception of “*disobedience*.” No more than she understands the concept of getting “*a nice-reward*” for being “*obedient*.” Moreover, the idea of God “*punishing*” Eve as a criminal for this “horrific crime” (as in eye-for-eye-justice) is even more absurd. Why? Because our Father is not a maniacal idiot. Nor a wicked fairy-godmother: “*Oh! So ya ate from the tree I warned ya not to eat from, did ya? Well, I’ll teach YOU how to act, young lady! As well as every other woman that ever comes along after you! From here on out, whenever any of you females give birth, it’s gonna hurt like Hell! THAT’LL keep you damned women in line!*”

Makes *Puritanical* sense. Once we have their feet locked-up in the stirrups and the doctor is yelling “Push!” and the PAIN rips through ’em like a freight train... THEN they’ll ALL have the same resolution upon their lips! *Yes, I admit and repent of my Original Sin, dear Lord: I submit to Your punishment for eating that fruit... “three-hundred-thousand years” ago! Sure. Like THAT’S the first thought that goes through a woman’s head as she is giving birth. Get real.*

God does not have to justify anything to us. Yet, God as my witness: This is NOT God punishing Eve. More likely, our Father is “Greatly Multiplying” His efforts against the O Silent Ones — the Powers against Him that drew His children into The Knowledge of Good & Evil. God only knows:

Isaiah 55:8 (NLT) “My thoughts are nothing like your thoughts,” says the Lord. “And my ways are far beyond anything you could imagine.”

As for the rest of Eve’s “*verdict*,” “And, he (the man) shall rule over thee,” the Church-Taught teach that this is “*further punishment*” “*divinely decreed*” against Eve and womankind. (Buzzer Sound!) It is neither. It is a sad forecast from a broken-hearted Father. Humanity’s despicable quest to gain control over other human beings is one of the most Evil effects of the cause — The Knowledge of Good & Evil. “MAN ruling over MAN,” in ALL its forms, is not inspired by the Living God; “MAN ruling over MAN” is inspired by Darkness. The world at large has no idea what Jesus means by “FREE-Indeed.” Under the ownership of Master Knowledge of Good & Evil, even our FREEIST nation on Earth needs a police force, prisons and lethal injections — ALL necessary *Evils.* This perverted “belief” in MAN’S “*ruling power*” being a *Good* thing is perhaps the most deceitful symptom of our disease. At Genesis 3:16, the Living God is not divinely decreeing that a man SHOULD rule over a woman. He is revealing to humanity that this malady WILL come into being.

We did have the feminist movement. It did end the “he-shall-rule-over-thee” atrocity — certainly ended it in what we call “the FREE World.” Sadly, women take up the same hell-born trouble upon

themselves — wanting to rule over others. What a way to use your newfound FREEDOM. Become a slave to the power-hungry symptom of the disease — wanting to be in whip-cracking charge of others. Epidurals de-multiply the “sorrow-during-childbirth” Multiplication (“FREE World” again). Looks like the increase in female sexual desire is the only Multiplication of the Lord God still in Active-Force upon FREE-womankind. Don’t sweat-it if you don’t get-it. Again, we ARE getting way ahead of ourselves. One must first know what the Word “FREE” means.

Same with Adam and the Love of his Life. The Church-Taught preach that Adam ratted Eve out to God, by passing the “*blame*” of “*wrongdoing*” on to Eve:

Genesis 3:12 (KJV) “And the man said, ‘The woman whom Thou gavest to be with me. She gave me of the Tree. And I did eat.’”

Ratted her out? Adam? The first guy? Do we have any idea how absurd it is for us to Judge Adam through the fog of ALL the distorted things going on in OUR heads “*three-hundred-thousand years*” later? Even after eating the fruit, Adam is nowhere near wholly-compromised by The Knowledge of Good & Evil — nowhere near to the degree that we are, here in twenty-first century AD. Perchance it may be important for us to know: The Knowledge of Good & Evil multiplies exponentially about every ten years of collective human existence. Even more rapidly (and collectively) now that we have the World-Wide Web at our disposal. Do the math. Where does that put us, compared to Adam?

We are nearly 100% complexly problematical in our thinking. Why? Due to over “*fifteen-thousand generations*” of accumulated slavery under the unbreakable whips and chains of Master Knowledge of Good & Evil.

Let’s recap. Upon eating the fruit, Adam and Eve are made instantly aware of only one action item: *This thing called “Evil” is the opposite of Good.* The idea of “*wrong*” is still... briefly... a fuzzy specter. Briefly, indeed. The birth of CONSCIENCE is at the door, waiting for *ITS* opportunity to arise. *IT* doesn’t take long. Bang. The dead giveaway. Adam and Eve hide themselves from God, having just begun their wayward journey of Judging something *wrong* about themselves. Totally uneducated and uninstructed in this newly-formed courtroom, they have the discerning capacity of a set of two-year-olds who have just had their little hands slapped for the first time. Not because they took something off the coffee table that did not belong to them. No. Because they ran into the living-room, “*naked,*” in front of mixed company. And, please, understand the most important Truth at play in the mix of ALL this:

It is their newly-formed CONSCIENCE that has slapped their hands. Not their Father.

Can Judge Fleming even imagine how terribly convoluted and nonsensical the thought of “*ratting Eve out*” would be from Adam’s perspective? No... Judge Fleming cannot imagine it. He is too sick to imagine it. As Christians, we are taught to judge Adam by modern-day Church-Standards. It is from this infected sewer of insanity we bang our gavels and PRESUME what is going on in Adam’s mind: *I can get out of being in trouble with God by blaming Eve for ALL of this. Yeah, THAT’S the ticket! Eve is the PERFECT mark to snitch-out to God as the evildoer! I’ll tell God that EVE tempted me to do wrong!*

How absurd. Such a scheme would be impossible for Adam to concoct. Adam has the accumulated Knowledge of Good & Evil equal to that of a child just turned two. Try explaining these seven

monstrously problematic concepts (contained in the Church-Taught presumption directly above) to a brand-new two-year-old. One: *“Being in trouble with God.”* Two: *“Blaming.”* Three: *“The PERFECT mark.”* Four: *“Snitch-out.”* Five: *“Evildoer.”* Six: *“Tempted.”* And, seven: *“To do wrong.”*

Adam reveals the God’s-Honest Truth. He sees Eve as: *“The woman whom Thou gave to be with me.”* Such a statement is PERFECTLY transparent. This is exactly how Adam sees Eve: The woman God GAVE to him. Adam sees Eve as a GIFT from God. Even with God’s GOOD warning, Adam is entirely unsuspecting. Now, THERE’S an aspect of Adam’s thought process that Truly differentiates his way of thinking from our way of thinking if there ever was one. UNSUSPECTING.

Prior to eating the fruit, Adam Lives in a world that is ALL-GOOD. From Adam’s undaunted perspective, ANYTHING coming to him from the woman God GAVE to be with him is just as GOOD as God Himself giving it to Adam. The same scenario applies to Adam’s *“punishment.”*

Our deluded “belief-system” (tragically deluded by Master Knowledge of Good & Evil) contends that God *“punished”* Adam with a Life of “fingers worked to the bone,” “banishment from the garden” and last, but certainly not least... “death.” Such a contention, for lack of a better word, is idiotic. Consider a parable, illustrating just how idiotic. Suppose God had warned Adam never to antagonize a certain bull that roamed the garden. One day, Adam slapped the bull hard in the face, and the angered bull gored Adam to death. Using the same logic, our “belief-system” must contend: *The bull killing Adam was God’s punishment against Adam for disobeying God’s warning to never antagonize the bull.* Reduced to theological doctrine: *God will punish you with the horns for messing with the bull.* When, in Reality, punishment from God has absolutely nothing to do with it. Adam’s demise by way of the bull comes about through simple Cause & Effect: You mess with the bull, you get the horns.

“No!” insists juror #6, Donald, a Mature-Christian and Lutheran minister. *“In my mind, Adam was rightfully warned by God and rightfully punished by God!”*

Sounds to me like Donald is suffering from Sunday-School swimmer’s-ear. Hey, Donald? Is that Judge Fleming you hear in your ear? If so, you had best shake him out of your head. Nowhere in Genesis does it read that God *“punished”* Adam. Are the Church-Taught infallible when it comes to assessing God’s punishment? Hardly. The evolutionist’s *“Cro-Magnon man, baying at the moon”* could do just as well. Before Benjamin Franklin discovered that lightening is electricity, those taught by The Church “believed” and taught others that lightening was God’s punishment. That’s a fact. God’s “wrath” toward Adam expressed in the form of punishment would depend entirely upon what was going on in ADAM’S mind at the time of the purported offense. Not by what is going on in Donald’s mind nor in the future collective-mind of “the Faithful.”

We are exhaustively infected.

ALL of our individual and/or collectively contrived Judgments are based upon what each one of us relatively considers to be *Good* and what each one of us relatively conceives to be *Evil.* Moreover, we modify our individual conception of what is *Good* and what is *Evil* by collective influence.

To help us clearly assess Adam’s state of mind, the Holy Spirit can offer us endless parables. Here is another good one. Saying the Living God punished Adam with death is as false and idiotic as saying that

CONTINUE in our choice to REMAIN kidnapped (imprisoned). Quite agreeable kidnap victims we are. Locked AWAY in a hole for so long. Senseless. We willingly accept it. We have completely forgotten our home. We have forgotten our Factory Setting.

The Desolate One says: *“Bah! Forget such infantile naivety. Welcome Death!”*

We continue to do so. We continue into our deaths the patsy of NOTHING. Even as we Live we are dying; for, we are poisoned. We are poisoned with the “belief” that humanity — if not ALL of us, at least some portion of us — is *Evil.* We have poisoned ourselves. And, as ANY good father would do, our Father calls The Ambulance for us... to take our sick and dying asses to the Emergency Room.

And, oh... dear Lord... what is our response? We make the world “believe” The Ambulance ride is exclusive to members of a country club. Then, we let the air out of The Ambulance tires so that no one can be taken to Emergency. Then, to insure the certainty of death — the certainty of our death (the death of the human race) — we blow up The Ambulance with a pipe bomb. Not only have we destroyed our emergency transport (thanks to ALL the ifs, ands and buts) moreover, there is no viable cure waiting for us at the end of The Ambulance ride. We have psychologically destroyed the psychological cure. Worse, we religiously insure that the cure stays psychologically destroyed. Need I speak plainly? We have made certain that What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross remains killed, wrapped up and buried. Open your eyes. We are still stabbing at it. Pounding more spikes into the ground after it. Shoveling on top of it even more dirt. More ifs. More ands. More buts. More difficulties. More falsehoods.

The Holy Spirit has not left us. To the contrary, She is grabbing us... to shake us out of our nightmare. We are every bit as GOOD as the day God made us. To quote our Creator, we are “VERY GOOD.” How, once again, can we realize this wonderful Reality 100% — from the tips of our fingers and toes to the infinity of our core? By ABSOLUTELY KNOWING we are VERY GOOD... despite ALL our nightmarish evidence to the contrary. Sound impossible? With God, ALL things are possible. Not merely possible. Better than “possible.” More like stupidly easy. As in... simply taking a gift. Truly-Accepting-What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross takes ALL of our nightmarish evidence AWAY. See how stupidly easy it is? We need something stupidly easy. Our stupidity demands it.

Choosing to eat from the Tree of Knowledge of Good & Evil was not an Evil choice. It was a stupid choice. It was an ill-advised choice. We knew nothing yet about the concept of sin. “Yet” is the optimum word. Our disease is progressive. SIN, being the further progression of our disease. Progression. Not to be confused with progress. For it would be contemptible to call *IT* “progress.”

Even after gaining The Knowledge of Good & Evil, Adam and Eve had not the first clue as to what our human imagination would bring forth next. Our most prolific *IT*. However... it only took humanity one generation (under the heavy chains and harsh whips of Master Knowledge of Good & Evil) to imagine *IT* and give birth to *IT*.

“*sin*”

Chapter 9: The Knowledge of Evil

What should we call *IT*? We need a name for whenever we THINK one of these “*Evil thoughts*” that inspires us to DO one of these “*Evil things*.” What should we call this huge breakthrough of ours, imagined and brought to Life from out of NOTHING?

Sin.

Humanity’s search for “Evil” ultimately led us into the fuzzy conception of “*sin*.” The outlying expectation of “*sin*.” The author of Genesis has the Living God speaking of this remote, conceptual-prototype as: “‘*Sin*’ being at the door” (Genesis 4:7). For, still (Biblically speaking), no one had physically committed one in our tangible universe... *yet*. Until, finally, the actual, in the flesh, Relative-Manifestation of *IT*. Ground-breaking. World-shattering. Revolutionary. No less pragmatic of an effect upon humanity than the discovery of the wheel. The first sin. That is to say, the first documented one.

MAN KILLS FELLOW MAN

Yesterday morning, Authorities found Able Adamson, lying in a field with his head bashed in. Cain Adamson, brother of Able, was arrested at the scene; allegedly the perpetrator, certainly a person of interest. Details are still sketchy.

First, we should clean up the false teaching. Feel FREE to dismiss the lie added into the story, depicting Cain as hateful, selfish and ungodly. Specifically, the falsehood that Cain gave-onto-God the worst of his vegetables. You know... the Sunday School, Christian Bible-Study-Approved version of the story. Genesis clearly tells us that every fruit and vegetable comes from the ground — from the land. Therefore, ALL fruit and vegetables (the best to the worst of them) are “the fruit of the ground” or “the fruit of the land.” As was Cain’s offering. The original Hebrew text does not read that Cain brought “*secondary fruit*,” “*rejected fruit*” nor “*maggot infested, disgusting fruit that had laid for days rotting in the dirt*.” Here is how the Scripture actually reads:

Genesis 4:3 (Original Hebrew) “Cain brought an offering of the fruit of the land to Yahweh.”

We should compare actual Scripture to the Church-Version of the Cain and Able story. Take a moment and carefully read what is written in the unembellished account (well... the mostly unembellished account) of Cain and Able. Rub your eyes, splash some cold water on your face and read Genesis, Chapter 4:1-15. Fifteen little verses. Takes less than two minutes (same as the Living Parable).

Did you notice? Abel presented “the firstborn of his flock and of their fat.” So did Cain. After ALL, the fruit is the choice part of the crop, the fat of the plant. There is no such mention of Cain bringing “*the worst*” of his crop. Nor is there anything questionable about “*Cain’s attitude*” as he brings his offering before God. ALL of these add-on parts of the story meant to trash Cain are nothing more than religious folklore. Actually, they are embellished falsehoods. Worse, the KJV inserts into Scripture the idea that “the Lord had *respect* unto Able and to his offering; but, unto Cain and his offering He had *not respect*.” Most every Christian Bible-Maker follows suit. The NAB and the NIV insert the words, “*with favor*” —

purporting that “God looked *with favor*, upon Able and his offering, but on Cain and his offering He did not look *with favor*.” No such thing is written in the original Hebrew. More on that, momentarily.

The next monkey business comes exclusively from our modern-day Bible-Makers playing ring-and-run at the “sin at the door” verse. (Genesis 4:7) God warns Cain about the inevitable up and coming confrontation between him and his younger brother, Abel. If Cain does not handle this confrontation well, “sin lieth at the door.” However, if Cain does handle it well, then ALL will be cool. Able will still adore his older brother (as he always has) and Cain will continue under God’s blue heaven as Adam’s Number-One-Son — Cain being the firstborn with ALL such manmade honors accompanying his birthright. Where do I get ALL that from? From the original Hebrew Genesis text. The King James Version reads almost verbatim:

Genesis 4:7 (KJV) “If thou doest well, shalt thou not be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin lieth at the door. And unto thee shall be his desire, and thou shalt rule over him.”

Take a good look at that last sentence (directly above). God is referring to Abel (his/him) as He speaks to Cain (thee/thou):

“And unto THEE shall be HIS desire, and THOU shalt rule over HIM.”

Ready for the “ring-and-run” translation? ALL Fundamentally-Inspired modern translations change Abel’s pronouns (“his” and “him”) to read as if God is still talking to Cain about “Sin” (“IT” and “IT”).

Genesis 4:7 (NIV) “IT (‘sin’) desires to have you, but you must rule over IT.”

NIV reasoning? *Let’s just make it up as we go along to fit our Fundamental agenda.*

As far as the NIV (New International Version) editors are concerned, this is progressive Church-Policy for Christian Bible-Making. These newer Bible versions do tend to put their own special Christian slant on things. As in, let’s insert our Christian predicament — “*struggling with sin*” — into the Cain and Abel story. The scariest part? The NIV happens to be the most read Bible in our modern-day world; gaining even more popularity as you are reading this. Missionaries commonly give the NIV to Bible-starved indigents who accept it as genuine Scripture.

Even worse, the Catholic approved New American Bible-Makers reinvented Genesis 4:7 outright. The archbishops *transgendered* “his” (the Abel-pronoun) to identify AS “sin.” Having the temerity to print it this way in the 1970 NAB first edition (and every edition since) the “Faithful” have falsified and continue to falsify a direct quote from God. These Bible-Makers have rewritten Genesis to read, “Sin is a demon” — a he-demon, coming directly at Cain for Cain to struggle-with and master. Entirely fabricated. Read it for yourself:

Genesis 4:7 (NAB) “If you do well, you can hold up your head; but if not, sin is a *demon* lurking at the door: his urge is toward you, yet you can be his master.”

As far as we know (from the text) there are only four human beings alive on the planet at this juncture. The idea that anyone here, in the primeval world, can “*rule over sin*” is a Christian notion which our modern-day Bible-Makers have inserted upon the characters of the early Genesis story. The four Living people in this Newly-Created-World are neither slave nor master to Sin. For, no one has committed one... *yet*. Precisely why God refers to “*sin*” in such other-worldly terms, “lying at the door.”

ALL the ancient texts at Genesis 4:7 agree that, clearly, God is talking to Cain in regard to Cain’s impending conversation with Abel. God is NOT talking to Cain in regard to Christianity’s “*struggle with sin*.” Again, in the King James Version, God speaks to Cain about Abel:

Genesis 4:7 (KJV) “And unto thee shall be his desire, and thou shalt rule over him.”

Nothing new. God says the exact same thing to Eve about Adam in the previous Genesis chapter.

Genesis 3:16 (KJV) “And thy desire shall be to thy husband. And he shall rule over thee.”

Strange, isn’t it? When it comes to a husband ruling over a wife, the NIV Bible-Makers have no problem getting the pronouns correct at Genesis 3:16. See for yourself:

Genesis 3:16 (NIV) “Your desire will be for your husband, and he will rule over you.”

Nor do the Catholic NAB editors find the need to invent “*a demon*,” thus recreating Genesis 3:16 same as they recreated Genesis 4:7. Instead, the archbishops provide almost the same translation of Genesis 3:16 found in the KJV and the NIV:

Genesis 3:16 (NAB) “Yet your urge shall be for your husband, and he shall be your master.”

Judeo/Christian tradition dictates that manmade “*God-Given Ruling Power*” exists with a husband ruling over his wife AND with a firstborn son ruling over his younger brother. Why then, within the Cain and Abel episode, do these Bible-Makers ignore the manmade practice of the firstborn eldest son ruling over his younger brother? Because Cain being advertised as Adam’s Number One Son (even worse, as Abel’s “*master*”) does not help the Christian narrative.

Truth be told, one person ruling over another is manmade foolishness inspired by Master Knowledge of Good & Evil. If one were to read Scripture without Master Knowledge of Good & Evil in one’s ear, one would immediately realize that God DOES NOT COMMAND primordial humanity to put such stupidity into action. Rather, this is God’s FORECAST that such manmade stupidity WILL come into action. Husbands WILL rule over wives. First-borns WILL rule over siblings. Kings WILL rule over nations. Priests WILL rule over congregations. ALL proceeding under the same institution: Masters WILL rule over slaves.

Without the Knowledge of Good & Evil in the works, no human being would succumb to ruling over a human being nor being ruled over by another human being. The Living God never decreed such vile absurdity upon us. Nor did the Living God decree homicide and deceit upon us. Humanity has brought

ALL of these Evils into the Living God's VERY GOOD Creation. Our sickness decrees it. Without the Knowledge of Good & Evil in the works, nobody kills his brother because he "believes" that "*God likes fatted first-born animals set on fire better than a basket of berries set on fire.*" Ever wonder why there are so many rational Atheists? Because no rational thinker (un-brainwashed by the "Faithful") could ever bring himself to "believe" that "*God,*" as He is explained to us by Organized Religion, could ever be so stupid and evil. Many rational and intelligent Christians put method, rationality and intelligence aside in favor of their Organized Religion (Judeo/Christianity). As do many Atheists put method, rationality and intelligence aside in favor of their Organized Religion (Abiogenesis/Evolution).

Led by The Knowledge of Good & Evil, we (humankind) bring many stupid, Evil things to Life from out of our imagination — a Conscience, then Judgment, then Guilt, then Organized Religion, then Sin.

Amazing. We brought Organized Religion into this world before we brought Sin into this world; actually, JUST BEFORE we brought Sin into this world. Organized Religion is the spark that lights the fire. The burnt offerings of Cain & Abel are the central issue that leads directly to homicide — the first Sin. Why do you suppose? Because Master Knowledge of Good & Evil is the Diabolical-Force behind Organized Religion. Our Heavenly Father warned us never to touch *IT*, while, at the same time, the Desolate One (working the snake) bamboozled us into eating *IT*. There would be no Organized Religion if not for us eating the fruit of The Tree of The Knowledge of Good & Evil. Organized Religion is the undeniable offspring of Master Knowledge of Good & Evil. The paternity test comes back 100% positive. Organized Religion MUST have things in terms of right & wrong. Meaning? If there IS a *right* there HAS to be a *wrong*. Organized Religion can only exist in the mindset of *right* & *wrong*. Religion dictates: Since there IS Good in this world, there HAS to be Evil in this world. With the Knowledge of Good & Evil AND the practice of Organized Religion in the works... *wow*. It is best to walk the Earth tippy-toe, upon eggshells.

As Elmer Fudd suggests, "*Be verwee, verwee careful.*"

Take a sniff. That unspeakable *danger-in-the-air* is exactly why soccer moms prefer not to keep score. Especially, if both teams huddle in prayer before the game. For, if, numerically (by the score) before God and Heaven, we declare one team... the winners (*Good*) the other team of seven-year-olds has no other choice, before God and Heaven, but to be seen as the losers (*Evil*). *No, son, we don't want you to feel badly (*Evil*) about yourself. You're not a loser. You only lost THIS time. You'll just have to try harder NEXT time. Yikes.* The next time comes. Danny and his team DID try harder before God and Heaven. They lost again... before God and Heaven. And, yet again... before God and Heaven. They ended the season 0-15... before God and Heaven.

"*Oh, my God!*" cries Danny. "*I AM an outright loser in God's sight!*"

In the language of Organized Religion (inserted into the Genesis text) the answer is harsh, yet simple. *God has respect for Timmy and his team. But, as for Danny and his team? God has no respect.*

I'll just go kill myself now, Danny says. *On second thought, I'll kill Timmy, his entire team... and THEN I'll kill myself. Better yet, I'll wait till I get to high school, put on my camouflage outfit, strap on my semi-automatic hardware and take out ALL the jocks, ALL the cheerleaders and any other — *Good* — students I come across in my paramilitary wake. And... THEN... I'll kill myself.*

Sounds terribly familiar, doesn't it?

We have Religion, marching to the tune of its Master (Master Knowledge of Good & Evil) to blame for this. By "this" of course I mean the Columbine tragedy and every school-shooting tragedy since. The Waco tragedy. The 911 tragedy. The World War Two tragedy. The World War One tragedy. The Napoleonic Wars tragedy. The Crusades tragedy. The brother-with-blue-colors who kills his own brother-with-red-colors tragedy. It can ALL be traced ALL the way back to the Cain & Abel tragedy. We have Organized Religion (working under The Knowledge of Good & Evil) to blame for ALL of this.

Think about it. What is Organized Religion?

A pooling of abstract "beliefs" into some kind of Organized Structure. Questions, leading to presumptions about God. The most dangerous questions always beginning with "why?"

Why did God do this? And... Why did God prefer this over that?

Leading to presumptions.

I "believe" that THIS is what God means. And, I have "faith" that THAT is what God wants us to do.

Organized Religion only needs two ingredients to come alive — as in, horror-movie-alive. ("IT'S alive!") The Knowledge of Good & Evil and... Time.

Genesis 4:3 (KJV) "And in the process of time it came to pass that Cain brought an offering unto the Lord."

Cain got Religion. And, then, his brother Abel did the same (but not *quite* the same). Did the Living God require "sacrifices" from second generation humanity? Absolutely not. Then... what is this "invention"? A *burnt-offering*? It is a Relative action spun out of the primeval birth of Organized Religion. Keep in mind, both Cain and Able were religiously doing this. That takes organization. It takes pooling abstract and even insane "beliefs" into some kind of organized structure.

Roy, a Southern Baptist Mature-Christian, takes issue, "*Insane beliefs?*"

Yes. They come out of our mental illness (The Knowledge of Good & Evil). I could write a book about the Living God having no needs; but, the Holy Spirit suffices to say:

"God has no needs."

As for what God prefers? Best for us mere humans not to worry our pretty little heads about it. Best not to ask the insanely stupid "preference-question" about God.

Why does God prefer this? And... Why did God not prefer that?

The God's-Honest Truth? It is really none of our business. God's ways are not our ways. We should not even try to understand such things. What would be the point in us knowing? The answer (that we

concoct) can only end in disaster and tragedy among us. On the other hand, it is quite commendable and Truly profitable for us to ask these “why” questions about ourselves. So, then... why do our answers (actually, our invented, uninspired presumptions) concerning the question of God’s preference, always end in disaster and tragedy for us? Because, as humans (within our limited perspective) we are filtering our answer (our Judgment) straight through our mental disease. Straight through our brain cancer — The Knowledge of Good & Evil.

Like with Timmy and Danny and their respective soccer teams. Safe to say, God’s preference does not mean: *Timmy* (and his team) *are* *Good* *and, therefore, Danny* (and his team) *are* *Evil.* Likewise, it does not mean: *We should see fatted meat as* *Good* *and ripe vegetables and fruit as* *Evil.* Point being? The supposed motive for the first murder — jealousy over God’s presumed partiality — had absolutely nothing to do with the offerings themselves being *Right* or *Wrong.* Or *Good* or *Evil.* To attach “Right” & “Wrong” to the offerings is subjective presumption. Religious embellishment inspired by Master Knowledge of Good & Evil — aka: Lackadaisical Judgment.

Abel’s sacrifice is *Right.* *Cain’s sacrifice is* *Wrong.*

Religion’s Life-Giving oxygen: “Right” & “Wrong.” God never said, QUOTE: “I have *respect* for Abel and his offering, but unto Cain and his offering I have *no respect*.” God never SAID any such thing. Rather, that part of the story is an inserted fabrication. The word “*respect*” has been inserted into Scripture by editorial authority, for the purpose of embellishing Christian story-time.

The original Hebrew reads quite peculiar:

“God turned to Abel and his offering, but to Cain and his offering He did not turn.”

Peculiar, as in: Totally mysterious. The original Hebrew text does not state that God turned to Abel... in favor. Nope. Just “turned.” And, to the other brother “He did not turn.” One can read anything one would like into the text. But, why would anyone WANT to read anything into it? Master Knowledge of Good & Evil parentally encourages Organized Religion to read something into it. Organized Religion (the daughter of Master Knowledge of Good & Evil) loves to read something into it. It is called... “agenda.” And, yet, the Scripture simple reads: God TURNED to Abel and his offering. Actually, the most common use of the Hebrew (*way-yi-šā*) is “to gaze.” So, literally, God GAZED upon Abel and his offering. But, unto Cain and his offering, He did not GAZE.

Seemingly, there are only two explanations for God’s double-take. 1): Whomsoever God “turns to” gets the blue ribbon. Or... 2): God is flabbergasted. Sacrifices? Cain’s display, being of no real concern — just a bunch of vegetables going up in smoke. However, Able took it upon himself to slaughter a Living creature, “believing” that such an act could... somehow... be pleasing to a mentally sound and otherwise sensible God. And, so, God TURNS to Abel, GAZING upon this atrocity in horror. It remains God’s mystery. We do not know the full story. Does God turn to Abel in favor? Or in horror?

In either scenario, The Knowledge of Good & Evil is the powerful inspiration for homicide.

The Holy Spirit gives us *Science Fair Parable Number One*, illustrating the Judeo/Christian assumption and consequential insert: “God Looked Upon Abel’s Offering *With Favor*.” Suppose there is only one

prize to be won at a Science Fair. A blue ribbon goes to the winner. It comes down to two girls, Betty and Laura, who have both submitted excellent exhibits. They both did excellent research. They both displayed excellent presentations. But, somebody's project has got to be the best. Overall, we think Betty's project is the best. Thus, we turn to Betty and her science project *in favor* and we pin the blue ribbon onto her lapel. The plot sickens. Betty and Laura (as active witnesses) suggest a much more malevolent conclusion. Their conclusions are identical, ridiculous, reckless and even horrific:

The Judges turned to Betty and her science project — liking it. Respecting it. However, to Laura, and her science project, the Judges did NOT turn — they did NOT like it. They had no respect for it whatsoever. Worse, they disrespected it.

Now, Betty and Laura have to come up with a reason — *Why?* And, so, they ask themselves the stupid and dangerous question:

What is THE MEANING of the Judges' preference? Why did the Judges choose Betty over Laura?

Betty and Laura arrive upon the same Judgment, both collectively and individually.

THE COLLECTIVE JUDGMENT OF BETTY AND LAURA

*The Judges have respect for Betty and her project. But, unto Laura and her project, the Judges have no respect. This can mean only one thing: Betty is *Good* and Laura is *Evil.**

THE INDIVIDUAL JUDGMENT OF BETTY AND LAURA

*Laura's Judgment: The Judges respect Betty's project and find it *Good.* Therefore... she is *Good.* However, they disrespected my project and find it *Evil.* Therefore... I am *Evil.**

*Betty's Judgment: The Judges like my project better than yours! Neener neener! They respect me and disrespect you, because my project is *Good* and your project is *Evil.* I'm *Good.* You're *Evil.**

Thanks, Holy Spirit. We have already gained one important insight from *Science Fair Parable Number One*. In order for the “*respect*” insert to be an accurate paraphrase, Cain and Abel must BOTH presume: “*God has respect for Abel and his sacrifice; but, unto Cain and his offering, God has no respect.*” True, the idea itself is TOTAL presumption even from Cain and Abel's perspective. Likewise, The Church totally presumes: This is Cain's motive for killing his brother.

*CAIN'S JUDGMENT: God finds Abel's sacrifice... *Good.* Which can only mean that God finds my sacrifice... *Evil.* Adding fuel to this fire is...*

*ABEL'S JUDGMENT: God likes my sacrifice better than yours! Neener neener! My sacrifice is... *Good.* And, your sacrifice is... *Evil*!*

None of this presumption is inspired by the Living God. How do we know this? For the third time — God never SAYS any such thing. Not to Cain. Not to Abel. And, not to Moses, the inspired author. Every one of these presumptions are inspired by Master Knowledge of Good & Evil. *Science Fair Parable Number One* helps us plainly see a very important Truth. Laura and Betty's logic is imagined and absurd. Likewise, the presumption that “*God has no respect for Cain*” is equally absurd and a meritless product of human imagination. One arrives at this simple Truth once the lie is entirely removed from the telling of the story.

You do remember the lie, don't you? Nowhere in the text does it read that Cain brought God "*the worst*" of his crop — secondary fruit. Once the lie is removed from the telling of the story, so goes the MANufactured reason as to WHY God would like Abel's offering over Cain's offering. And, guess what? This presumption of MAN — this lie — is also inspired by Master Knowledge of Good & Evil.

If *Science Fair Parable Number One* Truly depicts what was going on in God's Mind, the story itself provides NO GIVEN REASON as to WHY God likes Abel's offering best. No reason nor explanation is necessary. It is not our business. It is not even Cain and Abel's business. It is God's business. If so, it is a simple and innocent preference on God's part. There is no natural reason for Cain to be hurt by this. It does not mean that God does not like Cain's offering at ALL. It certainly does not mean that God no longer has any respect for Cain. The text would concur that even God is perplexed with Cain's feelings:

Genesis 4:6 (KJV) "And the Lord said unto Cain, "Why art thou wroth? And, why is thy countenance fallen?"

If we accept *Science Fair Parable Number One* as "The Explanation" then motive becomes elementary. With The Knowledge of Good and Evil in the works comes trouble. Cain and Abel's Judgment based upon their limited perspective (fed by ignorant presumption) leads to a heartbreaking conclusion. Heartbreaking for Cain. Head-breaking for Abel. Their imaginations fed by Good & Evil go off the deep end. Cain and Abel and The Church are ALL in total Judicial agreement: *God likes Abel, because Abel is *Good.* God "has respect" for Abel. God does not like Cain, because Cain is *Evil.* Therefore, God "has no respect" for Cain.* Until, finally, Cain's imagination takes it one tragic step further.

Thinks Cain: *Wait a second! I was PERFECTLY *Good* in God's sight before ALL this happened! However, I will remain *less-Good* in God's sight as long as Able continues to BE in God's sight. Therefore, the very sight of Able is *Evil.* For the very preservation of my own *Goodness,* Abel must be completely done AWAY with!*

Then again, there is the distinct possibility of the... entirely... other... scenario. What if ALL this happened because God was appalled by Abel's offering? This conclusion fits the Scriptures every bit as well. Actually, "believe" it or not, this conclusion fits best. This conclusion fits across the board.

First: The Living God has no need nor want of sacrifices and offerings. He specifically tells us so:

Hosea 6:6 (NIV) "For I desire mercy, not sacrifice, and acknowledgment of God rather than burnt offerings."

Second: The Living God made animals first and then us. Outside of an Animal Rights Convention, animals for food? Sure, we can have at them. For clothing? No problem. But, here is where the Animal Rights Convention floods into the general consensus of civilized humanity: To display a living creature in senseless slaughter? Worse, under the whim that God would take "delight" in such a barbaric act? The general consensus of civilization is that only a twisted sociopath could do or condone such an act.

In Light of these two premises, the Holy Spirit provides us with *Science Fair Parable Number Two*: There is no prize to be won at the Science Fair. Two girls, Betty and Laura, simply take it upon themselves to each do a science project for extra credit. Laura shows how plants make oxygen through

photosynthesis. While Betty demonstrates the effects of direct current as the best form of capital punishment. Specifically, Betty has two car batteries connected to a live cat. She proceeds to electrocute the kitty cat before our astonished eyes. The feline screams and hisses in pain until its extremities rupture into flames and its eyes pop out of its head. Dark blood pours from its empty eye sockets. Smoke and the stench of burnt flesh and fur fills the room... and our nostrils. In ALL sensibility, we turn to Betty and her science project in horror and absolute appall! The plot thickens (or thins?): To Laura, and her science project, we did not turn.

As the parable relates to Cain and Abel, the Lord is equally aghast by Abel's display of senseless cruelty; however, the Lord God wants to know directly from Cain: Why is Cain so distraught over this?

Genesis 4:6 (KJV) "And the Lord said unto Cain, "Why art *thou* wroth? And, why is *thy* countenance fallen?"

For the exact same reason God's countenance has fallen. Cain is appalled by the terrible waste of conscious Life brought about by the hands of his little brother. Being the older brother, Cain blames himself as a bad influence. Cain presents a burnt offering. Monkey see monkey do. Little brother does the same thing, only with a live animal! Cain is determined. He needs to have a serious talk with his wayward younger brother.

God takes up counsel with Cain, offering encouragement and a warning. Should Cain's talk with his little brother go south, disaster awaits at the door. However, if Cain's talk with Abel goes well, Abel will accept Cain's instruction with open arms; showing his love for his older, more experienced brother:

Genesis 4:7 (KJV) "If thou doest well, shalt thou not be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin lieth at the door. And unto thee shall be his desire, and thou shalt rule over him."

Still... with The Knowledge of Good & Evil in the works comes trouble. Cain confronts his younger brother in the field with Good & Evil Judgment. Cain forbids Abel ever again to arbitrarily take the Life of a Living creature:

*Killing to bring favor to yourself is *Evil.* We take life only for food or if clothing is needed.*

Abel tells his older brother to go pound sand:

They're MY animals and I'll do whatever the hell I want to do with them. Eat them or burn them. Use them for profit or sport. I can pet them. Or I can use them for batting practice if I so like.

Is that so? says Cain. *You like to pick on things smaller than you, do you? Well, let's see how YOU like it!* And, Cain gives Able a whack on the head. Too strong of a whack.

One thing is certain. In both scenarios, with Good & Evil applied directly to the issue, it becomes entirely personal. The sacrifices themselves become the extension of Cain and Abel's core self-worth. Mind you, not what God actually thinks of Cain and Abel. What Cain and Able *imagine* God thinks of them — especially as the two brothers sort things out in the field.

Chapter 10: The Knowledge of Evil (Part II)

Practically the whole world knows the Cain and Abel tragedy. Cain took his brother's Life. Leading to yet another pertinent question: From what Master do we learn the story?

From the Bible.

(Buzzer sound!) Wrong. We learn the story directly out of the mouth of our whip-cracking Master. Master Knowledge of Good & Evil. As huge a victory as Team-Light scored in the First and Second Chapters of Genesis, Team-Darkness has scored a phenomenal victory in the Third and Fourth Chapters of Genesis. First, by conning us into eating from The Tree of Knowledge of Good & Evil, leading us directly into our fatal discovery of Conscience, Judgment, Guilt, Religion and Sin. Second, through the telling (and retelling) of the Cain and Able story (News at Eleven) Master Knowledge of Good & Evil teaches the entire primeval human race how to sin. *Folks, this is exactly HOW you take it from your imagination into the REAL WORLD.* Moreover, primeval man is taught how to pass Judgment.

Imagine how the discovery of the wheel must have gone viral and spread like wildfire. Before the first functioning wheel, no one had ever seen a really good "Wheel" before — nor what it could do. People started making ALL sorts of wheels. Likewise, before Cain & Able, no one had ever seen a really good "Sin" before. Nor had anyone ever spoken about a PERSON (a fellow human) in terms of *Good* and *Evil* before. Collective-Conscience and Collective-Judgment. Our first *Evil-People* lesson:

*There are *Good-People* in Creation... and there are *Evil-People* in Creation.*

This is not God's Judgment. This is us ASSUMING God's Judgment.

*God TURNS to *Good-People.* However, God does NOT-TURN to *Evil-People.**

Oh, let's really juice it up:

*God has RESPECT for *Good-People.* However, God has NO-RESPECT for *Evil-People.**

Submitted for your approval, "The Cain & Abel Story." Out of this lesson comes our first worldwide collective Judgment held in tow by our Master — Master Knowledge of Good & Evil. This is our ABC lesson on *Good-People* & *Evil-People.* What does Master Knowledge of Good & Evil teach us?

Here is the story of two brothers. Cain, an Evil-fiend; and Able, a Good and righteous man.

Organized Religion cannot bring itself to see The Knowledge of Good & Evil as a Diabolical plague; for, if it ever did, it would have no choice but to recognize itself as the Diabolical offspring of a Diabolical plague. Our Christian pilots and flight crew entirely ignore the danger — barely recognizing The Knowledge of Good & Evil as even being a negative-thing.

Oh, yeah, it's that tree in the Garden of Eden. The one from which God forbade Adam to eat.

The Muslim and Jewish Organized Religions are no exception to the Diabolical plague. Religion and Sin is what leads directly to Law. The Jewish Patriarchs were infected to the gills with The Knowledge of

Good & Evil, passing the most fatal aspects of the disease (The Law) down to Paul whom, in turn, struggled with which was greater: The Law or PERFECT Grace? Leading directly to “The Plane Crash.” *Paul fought The Law and The... Law won.* “Verily, verily:” The Law empowers SIN. Truly-Accepting-What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross pulls the power plug on “*sin*,” as in termination with prejudice. Jesus spoke of good and evil only for the sake of the religious leaders consumed by *IT*. Moreover, ONLY from his Father’s perspective: Life being the GOOD thing... Death being the Evil thing.

The Church (as with ALL Organized Religion) is oblivious to the ongoing effect of The Knowledge of Good & Evil. The Christian Church continually EATS *IT*, 24/7, duped into seeing *IT* as a positive thing — Judging EVERYTHING in terms of *Good* & *Evil.* Especially humanity. Church dogma wallows in *IT*. The Church dismisses the disease: “The Knowledge of Good & Evil,” clearly named in the Scriptures, in favor of its own fictitious fabrication: *The Fall of Man* and *Original Sin*. The God’s-Honest Truth? Sin is merely a symptom. Our “need” to rule over other human beings is yet another symptom. The disease *ITSELF* marches triumphantly on.

There is no such thing as evil people. We are ALL created by the same Father — the same GOOD Father. None of us are any “better” nor “worse” than Cain or Abel. For we are ALL human. Our core self is no better no worse than whom we call “our brother,” standing with us. Likewise, our core self is no better no worse than who we call “our enemy,” standing on the other side of the world. The God’s-Honest Truth? We are ALL brothers and sisters. One and the same. We should learn well never to refer to any human being as *Evil.*

If a horse could be made to talk and it said, “Those horses over there are *Evil.*” What does that tell us about a horse? Worse, yet... we heard it from the horse’s mouth.

Our Divine perception is not much better than that of a horse. We, as human beings, are ill-equipped to Judge what is Truly GOOD and what is Truly Evil. Yes, we have gained “The Knowledge” that both “Good & Evil” exists. However, we lack the proper discernment it takes to know the difference.

Humanity asks: Who were Cain and Abel?

Humanity’s Master gives us *ITS* answer: *Cain was an Evil-fiend who murdered his Good brother.*

This reprehensible answer is an age-old lie told straight out of the mouth of Master Knowledge of Good & Evil. It makes no difference from whose human mouth the lie proceeds (and grimly proliferates) — an Atheist ditch digger or a handpicked Apostle of Jesus. It is a lie that comes to us directly from The Knowledge of Good & Evil. Easy to prove it’s a lie. Let’s take another step back and get a clear handle on this terrible *Evil-fiend* Cain. Before committing the act of killing his brother, Cain was a good man, right?

No! cries we — the worldwide human-consensus of CONSCIENCE — the jury. *He was ALWAYS evil! Through and through! Just look at what he offered to God!*

Hey, collective CONSCIENCE, chill-out for just a second. Let’s be sure to get this straight: Are you saying that Cain was always evil... because of *the type of offering* he gave to God?

Yes!

Seriously? Well, then, certainly, Cain must have sacrificed a virgin or an innocent child to God. Right?

No. Vegetables and fruit from his field.

Seriously? Wow. Okay. Let's make sure we fully understand this. Cain is an *Evil-fiend* from the get-go, not because he lied, stole or murdered, but because of *the type of sacrifice* he gave to God?

And, Atheists wonder, *“If God is real, why is God NOT right here, physically, in our midst?”*

There is a Down-To-Earth answer to that question. God used to be. According to the Scriptures: Our Heavenly Father WAS on Earth. Physically with us. Walking the ground in our very midst. Even after Adam and Eve got put out of the Garden. Why no longer? There's an old musicians' saying: *When a fight breaks out, a GOOD band (that Truly gives a shit) stops playing, pulls the plug and goes home.*

The devastating result of our first sin is the physical departure of God from the face of the earth. How complicated things have become here on Earth ever since we traded in our Factory Setting for The Knowledge of Good and Evil. Even in the “simplicity” of Cain and Abel's day. It was not merely Cain that day who was cursed from the face of the ground because of The Knowledge of Good & Evil.

Our affliction has nothing to do with *“Original Sin”* nor the false Judgments that proceed from such a Diabolically-Induced doctrine, such as: *“The nature of ALL humanity is evil and debased to the core.”* Rather... it is our WAY OF THINKING (in terms of Good & Evil) that hides us from our Father's footsteps and from His face. Think about it. Something so simple and innocent on God's part, leads to something so horrific and tragic on our part. God, in our physical midst; showing (perhaps His favor) (perhaps His disgust) regarding one simple, stupid, arbitrary thing... and a good man ends up killing his brother over it.

Cain was a good and godly man in every respect (save for being inspired by The Darkness that *“God needs a burnt offering”* — which led to homicide). Without question, Cain was a man of God. That Truth fits faultlessly. Even if the Church-Theory is correct — that ALL *parties involved* “know” that *God finds more favor in Able*. For, if the Church-Theory (*that God truly favored Able*) is correct, it would mean that Cain loved God and desired His approval so much that Cain could not continue onward, being seen as *less-Good* in God's eyes than his brother.

Without The Knowledge of Good & Evil in the works, the event never happens in either scenario.

Science Fair Parable Number One: Without The Knowledge of Good & Evil in the works, God could have liked something of Abel's better than Cain's (or visa-versa) ALL day long; and, from Cain and Abel's perspective, it would have never led to Judging “why” and homicide. *How do we know that for certain?* Because Cain would have been acting under his unspoiled Factory Setting. Under the mindset of IT'S-ALL-GOOD, there is no reason for Cain to take anything else but GOOD brotherly-delight in Father-God liking something of Abel's better than Cain's (or visa-versa): *Way to go little bro!*

Science Fair Parable Number Two: Without The Knowledge of Good & Evil in the works, the savage and reprehensible act of burning an animal to death as “a sacrifice to God” (the very catalyst of Abel's demise) never happens. *How do we know that for sure, that burnt-offerings would have never been concocted?* Because, within our unspoiled Factory Setting, no human being would need an Organized-Reason to cut an animal's throat wide open, just to watch it bleed and burn on an alter — ALL under the twisted “belief” that God would find this to be... *Good.*

Do you understand the significance of this lesson? This lesson comes to us directly from our Father in Heaven. He has blessed us with this lesson. We should thank Him for this very important view, from the outside of our prison looking in. For, indeed, we are imprisoned by The Knowledge of Good & Evil. We are PERPETUALLY imprisoned by *IT*. As the decades go on, *IT* only gets worse.

Despite ALL of our human advancements, still, the willful act of a man killing his fellow man is alive and well in the twenty-first century. ALL courtesy of The Knowledge of Good & Evil. That's a fact. There are only three reasons a human being purposefully kills another human being. One): The perpetrator Judges the victim as *Evil.* Two): The perpetrator Judges it *Good* to kill the victim. Or Three): A combination of the first two Judgments. That is what leads to sin. Judgment. Piss-poor Judgment. Judgment based upon our "knowledge" (our awareness) of the concept of Good & Evil.

Without The Knowledge of Good & Evil, there would have never been the first burnt offering, the first murder, the first war, the first theft, the first lie, the first genocide nor the first crowded airliner flown purposefully into a crowded building.

Do you know where you are? Really? What tangible universe are you Living in? Go ahead. Shout it out if you Truly know. You really don't know, do you? I will be happy to tell you. You are in God's VERY GOOD tangible Creation.

Evil is created (imagined) within us out of absolutely NOTHING. As Jesus PERFECTLY assesses:

Mark 7:20 (The Living Bible) "It is the thought Life that pollutes."

ALL it takes is a conscience and an imagination. Actually, ALL it takes is an imagination. For, we grow CONSCIENCE out of imagination. We define what sin is. More than for ourselves, we define it for God.

Carl, a Mature-Christian and Presbyterian minister, takes issue. "*How can you say 'we define what sin is for God' when it is God Who gave us the Ten Commandments?*"

Because, by breaking them, we redefine each and every one of them as SIN. It is always MAN defining what is and what is not SIN. This Truth is inescapable.

Listed as one of "*The Seven Deadly SINS*," "*Lust*" is a great example of MAN'S lackadaisical characterization of what is and what is not SIN. Only one out of every twelve-thousand people commit homicide; yet, "*Lust*" is the "*Deadly-Sin*" that plagues nearly every Mature-Christian CONSCIENCE. Not a one of the Ten Commandments has anything to do with lust (sexual desire); yet, ever since day one, Judge Fleming has exacerbated MAN'S already destructive idea of SIN by adding "*sexual SIN*" into the equation. *Henceforth it be adjudicated: Any kind of sex outside of Judge Fleming's guidelines for having sex... is a SIN.* In actuality, the Living God never said that having sex with thine own self (autoeroticism) nor that sex between two or more consenting adults is "*a no-no.*" Biblical-Fact: Adultery is NOT "*sexual sin*"; rather, it is theft-of-property "*sin.*"

Church-Taught Christian Bible-Makers inject the word "*lust*" into Jesus' slam on the Pharisees:

"Anyone who even looks at a (betrothed or married) woman with... *epithymēsai*... has already committed adultery with her." The Greek word, *epithymēsai*, means: To covet or to want. Same as the jewel thief

looks at a diamond necklace and covets it or wants it. Adultery has nothing to do with sexual desire (lust). Adultery has everything to do with wanting something that belongs to somebody else.

Judge Fleming has done his worst to convince people that sexual desire (and sex itself) — in ALL its Church-Taught “*unauthorized forms*” — is SIN: *Sexual desire (and sex itself) is allowed only for a man and a woman so long as they have, at some point, stood before a “holy man” and had “magic words” spoken upon them.* This, within itself, is the most revealing thing about sin. We can define *IT* any way we would like. It is the Church-Taught (not God) who define sex outside of “marriage” as “sin.” So “*says*” the Bible: Under Old Testament Mosaic Law, sex outside of marriage was not considered a sin:

Exodus 22:16-17 (NKJV) “If a man entices a virgin who is not betrothed (not engaged), and lies with her, he shall surely pay the bride-price for her to be his wife. If her father utterly refuses to give her to him, he shall pay money according to the bride-price of virgins.”

The adjudication (above) has absolutely nothing to do with “*lust*” nor “*sexual sin.*” It has to do with property. And, guess what? The woman is the property. The sin of adultery occurs ONLY if the woman involved is already the property of a husband. By Old Testament standards, there is no sin associated with a man having premarital sex with a virgin damsel. If kept discreet, there is no problem with it whatsoever. Should the parties involved be found out, it simply turns into a business matter — because the woman is still *what?* Her father’s property. The man must pay cash (the Bride-Price) to the woman’s father for devaluing his daughter’s worth by taking her virginity... and then agree to marry her should the father permit it. The woman has no final say in the matter. Even if she was raped by the man.

Deuteronomy 22:28-29 (KJV) “If a man finds a damsel *that is* a virgin, which is not betrothed, and he lay hold on her, and lie with her, and they be found, then the man that lay with her shall give unto the damsel’s father fifty *shekels* of silver, and she shall be his wife; because he has humbled her; he may not put her AWAY (not be permitted to divorce her) all his days.”

So “*says*” the Bible. Nice for the woman, right? She gets to marry... her rapist. She gets to cook meals ALL the rest of her Life... for her rapist. She gets to bear and raise the children of... her rapist.

Consider the rest of the Ten Commandments and the wiggle-room GODLY-MAN invents around them. Godly men define why it is NOT a sin to break any one of the Ten Commandments.

It’s okay for us to covet our neighbor’s goods... as long as our desires promote healthy ambition. (Joshua 11:14-23)

It’s okay to lie... as long as there is a greater prize, plan or principle to be gained. As in, “loose lips sink ships.” (Genesis 12:11-13)

*Capitol-Felony-Armed-Robbery, Arson, Cold-Blooded-Murder, Kidnapping and Rape? No problem. It’s ALL *Good.* It’s okay to loot and pillage every home in the countryside and slaughter everyone until the woman and children are ALL that’s left. Then? You must kill ALL the male children — yes, Living children. What about the Living girls? You may kidnap ALL the virgin females* (from babies on

up) *to do with them as you please. Sure, rape them to your heart's content. "Why not?" say the men. Since we RULE OVER women, we may always do as we please with them!* (Numbers 31:7-18)

*It's okay to steal... as long as we "believe" we have the *Good* right to do so.* (Joshua 8:1-2) The Israelites killed the Hittites who stole the land from the Amorites. Then, the Israelites stole the rest of the land from the Amorites after doing what? Killing them. Judeo/Christian-Approved loophole? It's called "*The Promised Land.*" Same with the United States. We killed the British who stole the land from the Native Americans. Then, we stole the rest of the land from the Native Americans after doing what? Killing them. Christian-Approved loophole? It's called "*Manifest Destiny.*"

What? "Thou shall not kill?" Naw! It's okay to kill. USA Christians will even stand up and applaud you as you take human Life — as long as you do it while you are wearing your USA soldier suit.

At a big Baptist church in Arnold, Missouri, there is an entire floor (the kid's section, no less) devoted to The Ten Commandments. The Church-Version of "*The Ten Commandments*" are written on the hallway walls for the kiddies to see and learn. Ladies and gents and ALL other distinguished persons, behold The Greater *Good* justification in full motion. Get this. To make sure that ALL the children know... *It's okay to kill your fellow man as long as you have a *Good* reason for doing so...* "Thou shall not kill" has been changed to: "Thou shall not *murder.*"

Christian or non-Christian, we (humankind) define what sin is. If you Truly-Accept that smoking is a sin... then it is one. For YOU it is. If you Truly-Accept that getting a blood transfusion is a sin... then it is one. For YOU it is. Entirely psychological. We chose having The Knowledge of Good & Evil over our Factory Setting. We chose sickness over health. We chose Death OVER Life. Our own ignorant choice. Our own stupid choice. Our own careless choice. Yet, there is GOOD News. We still have a choice. The cure for ALL of what ails us is, indeed, a valid choice. A simple choice. It's Harvest-Time.

Please... let's FREE our heads of every stumbling block that stands in the way of PERFECT-Grace. It's as simple as yanking weeds out of a garden. With one nice exception. You only have to yank 'em out once. Yank a "Tare" out of your mind and, trust me, it stays out. FREE your mind... and ALL-GOOD will follow. Take ALL the IFS, ANDS and BUTS to the curb. No IFS (no hypothetical conditions). No ANDS (no add-ons). No BUTS (no diminishments). In its pure form, the gift Jesus left for us is a psychological slam-dunk. Jesus calls it: *Baptismo-Metanoeo* — a Totally-Immersed-Change-of-Mind. What say we trash ALL the Tares and fill up our silos with Wheat? Out with the Diabolical Prime Directive (GOOD & EVIL), back to our God-Given Prime Directive: IT'S-ALL-GOOD. We have Evil here in God's Creation because we used our power (our brainpower) to bring it here. Likewise, we have the same God-Given power to send it AWAY. *How?* The Jesus Concept amplifies us with Thermonuclear Power. *How?* By changing our psychology (our way of thinking) one person at a time... back to Our Factory Setting.

Rolland, a Baptist pastor inquires, "*Are you suggesting that we lose our mature adulthood? ALL that we know? We should become morons?*"

We ARE morons. We take semi-automatic weapons, march into places where people are gathered and kill as many people as we possibly can. Why? "*Because people are *Evil* and so it is *Good* to exterminate them.*" We march into grade schools and kill little kids. Why? "*Because they will grow up to be *Evil,* and so it is *Good* to exterminate them.*" We have already had two World Wars and we

are moronically marching onward toward our third. *Adulthood?* Adam and Eve were ADULT; only, they did not think in the HOOD.

You want to be a respectable adult in Creation? If so, respect the original mindset the Living God blessed upon each and every one of us in the very beginning. Our prime directive — IT'S-ALL-GOOD. That is Wisdom. That is what the prophets are saying when they advise us to “fear the Lord.” Had Isaiah and Ezekiel straight-up taught humanity, “Everyone needs to dismiss the entire notion of ‘*Evil*,’” their Neanderthal contemporaries would have instantly stoned them to death. Just the opposite, each generation is taught by the previous generation to fully embrace the notion of Evil.

What should be the universal goal of today’s generation? Grab a stronghold on the handle Jesus left for us. Cancel the “& *Evil*” notion of our Good & *Evil* way of thinking. Impossible? Once you Truly embrace the What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross head-set, it becomes impossible for you (as a true acceptor) to do anything Truly Evil — murder, telling a hurtful lie, hating folks, etcetera. Should What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross go viral, these things will Truly become obsolete in our reconsidered, re-evaluated way of thinking across the world. Evil will *exist* only in the context of the surreal or the historical — movies, plays, storybooks and museums. Whoa — how can THAT... really be possible? Because Evil thrives on being consequential. The God’s Honest Truth? It is engrained within our human nature to be entirely done with things that are truly and entirely inconsequential. Granted, such a thing takes... Time... however, a lot less Time than one would imagine.

Sixty years ago (in 1966 AD), we would have thought it was absolutely impossible to live in a world without phone booths. Even in the year 2000 AD, we still had over two million of them scattered throughout the United States. Eighteen years later, in 2018 AD, we had less than 100,000 of them. Proportionately, that’s going from 100 to 5... in 18 years. In 2066 AD, the only place you’ll be able to find a phone booth is in a museum.

Much less consequential than a phone booth, Evil is old, useless, counterproductive and of no value to anyone whatsoever. For a generation that likes to cancel things, the notion of “*Evil*” is the most profitable thing for any generation to cancel. Do you agree? Jesus more than agrees. He left us the foolproof way to cancel this terrible aberration. Foolproof and simple.

Send it AWAY.

That is True Wisdom. And, that is True Understanding.

Job 28:28 (KJV) “And unto man he said, ‘Behold, the fear of the Lord, that *is* wisdom; and to depart from Evil *is* understanding.’”

To Truly-Accept-What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross is to depart from Evil. To depart from Evil is to restart your Factory Setting — IT’S ALL GOOD. The cure for any pandemic is “herd immunity.” One restarted Factory Setting leads to two. Two leads to few. Few leads to many and many leads to ALL.

Of course, this is absolutely revolutionary. Well... the Jesus Concept is absolutely revolutionary. Can we even comprehend the Big Picture — what the Jesus Concept is really ALL about? To restart humanity’s Factory Setting... is to reclaim the Kingdom of Heaven here on planet Earth.

Chapter 11: The Knowledge of Evil Killed By Little Children

Time to wise-up. Time to genuinely appreciate the most important presentation in the Bible. A Living-God-of-Light-Inspired presentation, specifically designed to help us restart our Factory Setting. That would be where Jesus picks up a little child and tells us, “Unless you become like this little child, you will never GET the Kingdom of Heaven.” “Get” as in understand (to ABSOLUTELY KNOW the Kingdom of Heaven). And, “get” as in have (to RECLAIM the Kingdom of Heaven). Unless you become like little children you will never absolutely know the Kingdom of Heaven. Unless you become like little children, you will never reclaim the Kingdom of Heaven. This is the most important heads-up of ALL Time, sent to ALL of humanity. A Green-Light gift from our Creator, allowing us to courageously and shamelessly look directly at the Reality of our core self. And, see what? PERFECT GOODNESS. To Truly-Accept-What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross makes our righteousness forever equal to that of a seven-day-old child — PERFECT even as our Creator is PERFECT.

*Had Peter and Paul ground this Wheat for our bread
We’d ALL be Living with NO HORSE in our head*

Truly listen to Jesus express the Reality of the Kingdom of Heaven and the exact change of mind it takes to get us there:

Matthew 18:3 (NIV) “Then Jesus said, “Truly I tell you, unless you change and become like little children, you will never (get) the Kingdom of Heaven.”

Amazing that the NIV translation (directly above) is True to the original Greek. *Amazing why?* Because the NIV editors did not change “unless you change.” Likely, in some future NIV edition, the NIV editors will alter Jesus’ statement into something like, “Unless you turn from your evil ways.” For, The Church idea of “change” is bent around morality. As in: “*You need to change the way you live your Life to reflect your church family’s idea of morality.*” One of the big errors of Christianity. The Jesus idea of “change” should be PERFECTLY obvious — the first Words Jesus shouted across the world. “You need to change the way you think!” Many Bible versions have already altered what Jesus says at Matthew 18:3 — “unless you change.” Jesus never said “unless you repent.” Jesus never said “unless you turn from your sins.” Jesus never said “unless you are converted” (yep — that’s how Matthew 18:3 reads in the KJV). Converted into what? A dues-paying cheese-head, no doubt. While we are here at Matthew 18:3, let’s also be vigilant to pull up the Tare in the verse that follows:

Matthew 18:4 (KJV) “Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the Kingdom of Heaven.”

The translation “shall humble” from the Greek “*tapeinōsei*” is, at best, a poor representation of what Jesus is actually saying here, taking us completely off-track and turning “simple” (yet again) into complicated. The correct translation is “digress.” As an active verb: “digresses” or “lessens.”

Matthew 18:4 (Original Greek) “Therefore, anyone who lessens himself, becoming like this little child, this is the one who is the greatest in the Kingdom of Heaven.”

What does Jesus mean? “Anyone who *lessens* himself.” It’s been two-thousand years. Are we ready for the answer? Anyone who un-complicates himself by throwing his black cassock (his Judge’s robe) into the furnace — saying goodbye to *IT*. Saying goodbye to the Courtroom of Conscience.

A piece of wood stuck inside a man becomes a part of him. Indeed, a complicated part of him. A dangerous part of him which can easily lead to gangrene. That is exactly how Jesus likens the *IT* part of us — a four-by-four, stuck through the middle of our heads. Stuck through at eye-level, so that *IT* decisively blinds us. We gave *IT* a pet name. We call *IT* “our CONSCIENCE.” Each one of us has allowed Master Knowledge of Good & Evil to pound an ever-increasing, gigantic rotting board into our heads. *IT* weighs a hundred pounds, and we carry *IT*, pierced, through our temples, as slaves.

Jesus has given us the PERFECT solution to eradicate this foreign invasion. The *Duh*-solution. “Duh,” for how simple a cure it is. The PERFECT way to be done with *IT*. Simply cast *IT* AWAY.

Wow. That’s a load off! And... oh, my God! Now I can see!

Jesus is looking at the inside of a little child as he tells us to “become like this.” Not the outside — as if littleness were some sort of a yardstick for “*humility*.” Many Christian pilots define humility as: “*Not thinking of yourself first.*” Does Jesus put a Mature-Christian philanthropist or a canonized Mother Teresa on his knee and say, “Become one of these”? Nope. He puts a LITTLE child on his knee. “Become one of THESE.” Becoming cured of the disease is not a selfless, complicated religious process. Truly-Accepting the cure is ALL-about thinking-of-yourself-first. Truly-Accepting the cure is ALL-about TAKING. Easy, simple and quite natural. Remember the Holy Spirit’s air analogy? “Easy as taking air into your lungs.” Remember Jesus’ bread analogy? “Simple as taking food into your stomach.”

Newborns to one-year-olds (little ones) are always thinking of themselves first. Take a lesson from them. When retrieving one’s Factory Setting, one MUST think of one’s self first. Take it. Get it for yourself... first. Then (perhaps) you can help someone else get it. As Jesus says, “First, get the board out of your own eye.” (Matthew 7:3-5) Frankly, “*shall humble*” is an absurd translation. A little child (an infant to a one-year-old) is in no way complicated enough to have the need to practice humility. Jesus is talking about our polluted and convoluted way of thinking about EVERYTHING, digressing back to our wonderfully clear way of thinking about EVERYTHING. Our Factory Setting.

The Paul-Taught Church teaches the exact opposite of what Jesus teaches.

1 Corinthians 13:11 (NIV) “When I was a child, I talked like a child, I thought like a child, I reasoned like a child. When I became a man, I put the ways of childhood behind me.”

Well said, by golly! How very practical and wise! Here’s to the wisdom of our good sainted, father, Paul! Amen!

Now that we have ALL had a nice, stout “*corporate-Amen.*” Can we wipe our mouths (please) and ponder what sort of craziness that Jesus dude was talking? Way out in left field stuff. Terribly unwise. Ridiculously unpractical. Telling us, “Truly” mind you, that “unless we become like little children, we cannot get the Kingdom of Heaven.”

What in the Sam Hill was THAT guy talking about?

I will be happy to clue us in. We need clueing in, since so many “believers” and nonbelievers alike have bought-into the Church-Interpretation of this most essential teaching of Jesus. “*Humility*” being the foundational error. Church dogma decrees: “*Humility equals faith.*” Church-Taught pilots preach that Jesus (at Matthew 18:3-4) is talking about the humble “faith” of a child.

“Jesus is telling us-a, unless we have the pure, humble faith of a child-a... we cannot get into the Kingdom of Heaven-a!”

(Buzzer sound!) Wrong-a! Thank you for playing.

Consider the source. The Church runs on “faith.” Jesus is neither talking about simple “faith” nor complicated Church-Taught, theological “faith.” Jesus is talking about the Reality of newborns to one-year-olds. Jesus is telling us, with certainty (“Truly”): You cannot get the Kingdom of Heaven unless you become like a little child. Remember — “LITTLE” is Jesus’ BIG clue for us. So... what is... THE REALITY of this? What is so special about a little child? It’s been two-thousand years. Are we ready for the answer? A little child (a newborn to a one-year-old) has no sense of theological “faith” and no need to “*believe in Jesus.*” Where Jesus wants to take us, the little child is already there. Consider exactly where... there... is. A little child has no inward nor outward judgments. No complications. No Judgments & Complications. This is the rotten fruit that comes from The Knowledge of Good & Evil. Having The Knowledge of Good & Evil is the stark difference between the bulk of humanity and a little child.

Big children (toddlers and upward — two to nine-year-olds) who “*believe in Jesus*” are PERFECT examples of the Simple Trust & Faith Department. Big tots are guided by trusted mentors to have “faith” in “*Jesus*” and “*God.*” Still, their little ears remain deaf to the theology. A big-child has no practical understanding of any theological-way of perceiving Jesus or God. Most adults don’t either. You have to go to seminary school to get THAT screwed up. With an older child, it is ALL about simple trust. He or she simply trusts that Jesus and God knows what it’s ALL about. He or she has no real understanding of the religious stuff (or stuffing). Get Real. Two to nine-year-olds have no real-comprehension of being: *A sinner saved by grace.* Most of them would giggle at you if you told them that they had to: *Work out their own Salvation.* And, they would (to the child) be scared-to-death if you sat them down to seriously impress upon them that they needed to: *Die to themselves to kill the sin in their wicked Lives.*

On the other hand, little children (babes to one-year-olds) need not the help from Jesus which us adults so desperately need. A little child has no need to take What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross so little- he or she can infinitely supercharge the power needed to destroy the bully that springs forth from The Knowledge of Good & Evil — the bully that makes us strike out against our brothers and sisters with Judgment and Trespass and Conquest. The little child is already there. Untouchable. Little he or little she is not infected with the Good & Evil concept — *yet.*

The striking difference between a person who has come of age and a little child is... guess what?

The Knowledge of Good & Evil.

Deuteronomy 1:39 (KJV) “Moreover your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, and your children, which in that day had no Knowledge between Good & Evil, they shall go in thither, and unto them will I give it.”

Take special notice of the Living God’s distinction. Clearly and specifically, He is identifying children who have yet to come of age (in other words, children who have yet to gain The Knowledge of Good & Evil). There is no exact “age” number for coming of age. Exactly when *IT* happens (at what age) varies from child to child. Anyone who has ever reared a child knows the stages; suckers, rug-rats, curtain-climbers and, finally, yard-apes (or online gamer-apes). We know at some point during ALL this, *IT* happens. Common sense tells us so. Still, it is awfully nice in this lesson to have a Biblical passage spoken directly from the lips of Almighty God Himself (no less) to decree this Holy Truth. Notice, in the Deuteronomy quote (directly above), the Living God includes “your children” — toddlers, no doubt; yet, here is His BIG distinction. Only “your children” (your toddlers) with “no Knowledge between Good & Evil.” Precisely why God begins by including ALL “little ones” (newborns to one-year-olds) who, unquestionably, have no Knowledge between Good & Evil.

God’s exclusive distinction of little children has nothing to do with the “faith” seen in older children nor the Christian concept of “*humility*.” God separates... little ones... aside in a human category ALL-BY-THEMSELVES — specifically — because they have no Knowledge of Good & Evil. Therefore, they remain uncomplicated by *IT*. Untouched by *IT*.

Unchanged by *IT*.

This is exactly the point Jesus is illustrating — specifically — by putting a little child on his knee and saying, “BECOME like one of these.” How does “me” become like one of these? Truly-Accepting what’s been done for ME on the cross takes AWAY ALL of the “& Evil” part of MY Good & Evil way of looking at MYSELF. ALL of *my wrong* becomes one big, dead, imperceptible zero.

ALL of us are born into the world having no knowledge of “*right*” and “*wrong*.” We remain so as little children until we become infected with The Knowledge of *Right* & *Wrong*.*

At that point — exactly at that point — our innocence is Truly gone.

Somewhere between being a FREE, PERFECTLY-GOOD little child and becoming what you are now, you took on a yoke. Rarely does it happen before turning two. Usually, between two and almost- three. Likely no later than four. At some point, you gained your first knowledge of Good & Evil... and then... immediately, your knowledge of Good & Evil mutated into super-drive like a cancerous brain virus. You gained *IT* from everyone. What started in Adam and Eve (from one juicy bite) you gained the super-toxic, exponentially-multiplied variant of *IT* from every generation before you. You gained *IT* from mom and dad, siblings, grandparents, friends, neighbors and teachers. You gained *IT* from books, plays, movies, TV and you certainly gained *IT* from the Internet. You gained *IT* from the entire world around you. And, when you were finally introduced to Organized Religion, your Knowledge of Good & Evil became not only “*God-endorsed*,” but ratified and put to freaking music.

Eventually, you bought into the concept of “SIN.” You bought into this corrupting concept and, along with applying this notion outward to everything in the known universe, you had no choice but to look inward and apply *IT* to yourself. Let us clearly identify the fatal problem:

Deprecation of self.

It is a human problem, beyond pandemic. It is practically universal. It is humanity's problem. And, so (quite likely) it is your problem: Seeing some part of yourself (whether huge or minuet) as *Evil.* Your self-destroying self-diagnosis of self. A falsehood you came to accept, 100%, with no ifs, ands or buts.

*There is both Good & Evil in humans — in ALL people. Yes, I have come to truly accept this as a Truth. That means that SOME portion of WHAT I AM... is *Evil.**

It matters not what percentage you consciously (or subconsciously) *think* is evil — 98% of you or .00000001% of you. At some point, you came to accept that... a part of you... is *Evil.* One could verily, verily say: The evidence is ALL in your mind:

Ezekiel 36:31 (KJV) “Then shall ye remember your own evil ways, and your doings that *were* not good, and shall loath yourselves in your own sight for your iniquities and for your abominations.”

Brain cancer. More powerful than *glioblastoma multiforme* (that's a very bad kind of brain cancer).

Only GOOD can come from the universal mindset of IT'S-ALL-GOOD. BUT... uh-oh. We opened the door to a fatally destructive quest. Under the mindset of Good... & Evil... we cannot help but ask the tragic question. What is “*Evil*”? In doing so, we imagined what *IT* is. We no longer have to imagine *IT*. We have vivid examples of *IT* ALL around us. Upon gaining The Knowledge of Good & Evil, we changed our minds. Upon changing our minds... we changed our world.

God's “VERY GOOD” created world became... convoluted. Complicated to say the least. A world once ALL healthy and pleasurable became a world that knew both healthiness & sickness, both pleasure & suffering beyond reason. A world once ALL caring and loving became a world that knew both care & murder, both love & cruelty. A world once ALL satisfied and well to do became a world that knew both satisfaction & hunger, both great wealth & utter poverty. A world, once ALL-FREE, became a world that knows both liberty and constriction, boss and underling, ruler and ruled — Master and Slave.

The human world is exactly as it began. A solidly-physical, conscious Reality. A solidly-physical, conscious Reality in which ALL people (ALL two of us) could have FREELY chosen eternal Life. Instead, we chose that which was forbidden to us. In doing so, we brought death into our world. And, so, our world has become a place to experience the terrible loss of loved ones as one awaits one's own inevitable demise. The ALL-GOOD world made by the Living God became what we made of it.

Can we ever get our ALL-GOOD world back? Jesus says we can. Easily, simply and quite naturally. *Metanoeo*. We are going to take a big look at this Word in our next chapter. Easy for us to miss the totality of what Jesus means by it. The English translation does not quite do justice to the Greek. Worse, in English, the expression translates into an overused modern cliché: “Change your mind.” We use the expression so often, the idea itself has become superfluous to us.

“I was going to order the Caesar salad, but I changed my mind.”

“It’s a woman’s prerogative to change her mind.”

Jesus uses the expression (*metanoeo*) in a much bigger, ALL-encompassing way. He uses the Word in regard to our total way of looking at things. The Jesus Concept is ALL about us changing our counterproductive way of seeing things... back... to our original way of seeing things. ALL the way back to our Factory Setting: IT’S-ALL-GOOD

How do we get there?

By locking into something way beyond “faith” that’s for sure. By fighting fire with FIRE. We have a powerful psychological disease. We need a much-more-powerful psychological cure. A spectacle, so far reaching in its power and scope that even the weakest of men can draw more than mere “faith” from it. Rather, the power of absolutely knowing, 100%, with no ifs, ands or buts. Undefeatable power.

Pai Mei asks Beatrix Kiddo in *Kill Bill 2*: *“Is it your wish to possess this kind of power?”*

Well? Is it? If your answer is “Yes,” then keep reading, and welcome what continues to get more and more familiar (repetitive). It is GOOD to embrace repetition... as Beatrix did under Pai Mei’s direction. Repetition is what got Bea out of the inescapable box in which she was buried alive. Practice makes PERFECT.

If you want it, KNOW it. By KNOWING it, you gain the undefeatable power it takes to beat the HORSE dead. Then, by knowing the same thing, over and over, a thousand different ways to Sunday, you are going to “beat a dead horse.” Then you can “Go in peace,” absolutely knowing: The horse is dead.

Ladies, gentlemen and ALL others, ABSOLUTELY KNOWING is when Divine Power comes into play.

Truly knowing is the force behind ALL of Jesus’ “miracles.” The *miracle* of turning water into wine. The *miracle* of calming the wind and the sea. The *miracle* of bringing Lazarus back from the dead. Truly knowing is the force behind ALL of MAN’S “miracles” as well. The *miracle* of flight. The *miracle* of putting humankind on the moon. The *miraculous* cell phone. The *miracle* of splitting the atom.

It is not “*small faith*” Jesus is talking about when he tells his disciples: “If your *pistin* was that of a mustard seed, you could send mountains into the sea.” Jesus is talking about something way beyond “faith.” Jesus is talking about absolutely knowing. The Greek Word Jesus uses is πίστιν. Pronounced *pistin*. Our Church-Taught Bible-Makers have translated this Word to mean “*faith*.” What it actually means is “fidelity” or “soundness.” *Pistin*. Very close to our mechanical word for what gives a car its horsepower. Well beyond “*let go and let God*,” it means that our pistons — our natural abilities to be ALL of what we were created to be — are firing in PERFECT-Unison with the Living God of Light. There is an infinite difference between “believing” and knowing. Jesus explains the better of these two states of mind to his Apostle Thomas: “Do you really know what’s been done because you have seen me? Blessed are those who know what’s been done without having to see.” The Church-Taught “believe” Jesus is talking to Thomas about “*faith*.” Actually... Jesus is talking about absolutely knowing. Through and through. Brain to bone. The Roman Centurion in the Gospel of Matthew is one of the best New Testament examples of anyone fully demonstrating this God-Given blessing. The Centurion KNOWS that his servant, who is suffering miles away, will be healed. Not by the power of

“command” (as most any Centurion would assume) nor by the power of “*faith*” (as most any Mature-Christian would “believe”). No. By the power of KNOWING. The false translation, “*great faith*,” would be more obvious to everyone had our Christian Bible-Makers inserted its opposite equivalent: “*small doubt*.” “Truly I tell you, I have not found anyone in Israel with such *small doubt*.” Takes ALL the wind out of Jesus’ compliment to the Roman officer. Why? Because even the greatest of “faith” contains some doubt. Jesus is talking about “ABSOLUTELY KNOWING” (“big *pistin*”) Anyone who absolutely knows could say to Mount Everest, “Go!” And, Mount Everest would break off and fly into the sea.

To KNOW this is to KNOW the power of God’s Creation. The power of the human mind. The power of ABSOLUTELY KNOWING. You are God’s creation. Same as the mustard seed is God’s creation. Consider the internal soundness of the unstoppable mustard seed. How does the mustard seed (the smallest of ALL seeds) become the largest of ALL plants? Because it KNOWS that it can. There is not one “if,” “and” or “but” within that little engine that keeps it from doing what it does. That should give us some great insight into a much more important application of knowing. Much more important than pushing mere mountains into the sea or meagerly splitting the atom. Knowing that you have simply and Truly-Taken something, 100%, with no ifs, ands or buts, is, actually, a pretty easy thing to ABSOLUTELY KNOW.

Yes, by God, I’ve got it. I have it. I HAVE TAKEN it. It’s MINE.

George, an Agnostic, points out: “*We already HAVE The Knowledge of Good & Evil in our heads. We can’t erase IT from our minds.*”

Truer words were never spoken. Actually, George’s statement is the True inherency of the Gospel. That is our problem. Not sin. Sin is one of the many results of our problem. Our problem is ALL of the Good & Evil garbage in our thinking. Which has become our way of thinking.

BUT... How can me TRULY TAKING What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross cancel out my personal knowledge of Good & Evil?

The exact same way ME gave Life to IT. Psychologically. By ME ABSOLUTELY KNOWING What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross... and ME ABSOLUTELY KNOWING: “I’ve taken it.” By getting and taking this gift, ME sees the “& Evil” part of The Knowledge of Good & Evil as inconsequential nothingness. ALL ME needs is a little help from our Doctor. Do you know how your great, great-grandparents took a pill? By wrapping a piece of bread around it. The simple prescription from Doctor Jesus to the entire world: “Put my little blue pill into a piece of wonder bread... and swallow it down.”

Why has it taken us so long to simply realize this?

Jesus told us exactly why. Someone (the Desolate One) threw a truckload of impeding Weeds in the way. Someone hid the formula for the little blue pill. Someone trashed the Johnny-Appleseed path of Wheat from which the wonder bread is made. Doctor Jesus repeatedly warned us about loosing his PERFECT yield of Wheat to Weeds — Weeds sown among the Wheat. It happened. Only worse. The Weeds have pushed the last remnant of Wheat under the path. Rendering the path long forgotten. With blind eyes, Organized Religion tends this overgrown field of Weeds. To the Church-Taught Mature-Christian pilot, the Weeds ARE the Wheat. The Good News? Jesus left us everything we need. He left us the cure. He left us his warning of what would happen to the cure. And, he left us the Holy Spirit to help us dig up, unwrap and breathe Life into the cure.

In this discussion, we have done exactly as our Father advised. We went ALL the way back to where we made our wrong turn — ALL the way back to when we first let the HORSE loose. At this point in our discussion, I'd say we understand The Knowledge of Good & Evil quite well. We have examined every pertinent aspect of *IT* as well as *ITS* progression. We are now, once again, at the precipice. Exactly where we postponed our forward motion a few chapters back. We are at the edge of the Weed field. A field full of weeds is an infestation. We've got a job ahead of us. In order to find where to dig, we must first clear ALL the Weeds out of the way. Not to worry. Leave the pitchforks and the flamethrowers in the trunk. The Holy Spirit has loaned us Her Farming-Gear. State-of-the-art equipment. When She cranks it up, we may want to stand back a few yards. Only don't bother using ear plugs. Our ears have been plugged up long enough. Keep your ears open. As George points out, we still have The Knowledge of Good & Evil (the HORSE) in our heads. That's a fact, Jack. Warning: As we stand here at the edge of the field, the HORSE Lives. *IT* knows our intentions. *IT* sees us as Trespassers come to put the HORSE-Killing-Sword back together — the only weapon in the universe that can kill the HORSE. Moreover, ALL five pieces of the sword are buried under the HORSE. Even deeper. Under the Weeds. Five wonderfully simple Words.

RANSOM. AWAY. PERFECT. FREEDOM. ALL. The Living God likens these five Words of Jesus to cold bodies that, for ALL practical purposes, are dead. They are buried out there... somewhere beneath the Weeds... in suspended animation. Although the field spans the entire face of the earth, knowing the simplicity of what needs to be done should be a comfort to us ALL. Simple Farming 101. Pull up ALL the pig-weed, zizania, thistles, thorns and such to the roots — every destructive and multiplying inch of it. Then, we do what is done with trash. We take it to the curb.

The Harvest is now. Only, in this late day and age, the Wheat lay under the field. So then... make way for the Excavation. Actually, the chapters that follow are an Exhumation. The Living God of Light has given us a Court Order to find the bodies. The first big bundle of Wheat we are looking for is "RANSOM." Once we find, unwrap and breathe Life into RANSOM, we bring in the heavy equipment. The best mining and tunneling equipment known to God. For, miles under the surface of what used to be a path of Wheat is a treasure wrapped-up and put asunder — "AWAY." With RANSOM and AWAY safe in our silos, we will have no problem finding and unwrapping "PERFECTION" and "FREEDOM." Once we exhume, unwrap and breathe Life into PERFECTION and FREEDOM, we will dig wider... and still wider until we get "ALL" up and out of the ground (ALL fifteen chapters worth). These five grains of Wheat boil down to a powerful, solid extract. A little blue pill. On the table. Next to a glass of water and a piece of whole-wheat wonder bread... at the hospital. At the end of The Ambulance ride. The application of the cure is ridiculously simple. ALL one need do is simply TAKE the little blue pill that makes ALL the bad go AWAY. Easier for a non-Christian to swallow than a Christian.

Granted, Paul: When we were little children, we thought as little children. Then... at some point... we stumbled into the hands of our captor. We were taken AWAY from ALL of our childish ways — we were taken AWAY from our purity, our GOODNESS, our self-love and our FREEDOM. We were taken AWAY from our PERFECTION. Taken captive and thrown into a hole.

Kidnapped.

ransom

(Merriam-Webster): a consideration paid or demanded for the release of someone from captivity, commonly a kidnapped victim.

Chapter 12: Sorry, You Have To Stay Kidnapped — The Church Buried Your Ransom

No. You do not have to stay kidnapped. Rise up and shine. Jump out of the box.

The Church has allowed us four Gospels to read. There were at least twenty-seven authentic Gospels autographed before the second century AD. Thirteen of these still exist partially or in full. At least another eight were purposefully destroyed by our Church-Fathers. Why? Because the content clearly contradicted the Paul/Constantine/Augustine Agreed-Upon/Decreed-Upon Christian “Belief-System.” To date, no known copies of these missing Gospels exist. We should keep digging up the ground. No telling what we may stumble upon.

To be Alive in this world and yet, to be made PERFECTLY immune to The Knowledge of Good & Evil is what Jesus calls: “Living in the Place of Life.”

Have you ever heard that expression attributed to Jesus? Ever read it in a Gospel? “The Place of Life” or “Living in the Place of Life”? It is not likely that you have. For, way, early on (second century AD) the same Gospel-Burning Church-Fathers edited this phrase from the un-burnt Gospels, including (according to the Holy Spirit) the two times the saying appeared in the autographed text of the Gospel of John. Thankfully, sounder parties prevailed and safely buried the Gospel of Thomas, subsequently found, so that our editorially inclined, lunatic, book-burning Church-Fathers of the second and third centuries could not completely rob us of this sacred phrase.

Gospel of Thomas, Verse 4: “Jesus said, ‘The person old in days won’t hesitate to ask a little child seven days old about the Place of Life, and that person will Live.’”

Yep, the Gospel of Thomas. As in, Apostle, First Class, Thomas. The original “Doubting Thomas.” His Gospel has no errors, no deletions, no inserts, no presumptions and no personal commentary of any kind save for an introduction. Instead, his Gospel is filled with Jesus-One-Liners-of-Wisdom — not unlike the Old Testament Book of Proverbs. As genuine a Gospel as any, the Gospel of Thomas dates back to 60 AD. More-rooted to Jesus than the New Testament Gospels of Luke and Mark (who were NOT Apostles of Jesus — actually, Luke was Paul’s apostle and Mark was Peter’s apostle). The Gospel of Thomas is autographed by one of Jesus’ Apostles — same as the New Testament Gospels of Matthew and John. However, due to the scholarly reasoning of Judge Henry T. Fleming (otherwise known as the Judicious Church) the Gospel of Thomas was denounced for inclusion in the canon (the text which makes up what we call “the bible”). Keep in mind, there are scholars who denounce ALL four of The Church’s New-Testament-Gospel-Picks by way of the same academic reasoning.

“Thomas doesn’t read like the other Gospels!”

Really? Well, then. We can toss the Gospel of John into the fireplace as well. Same rationale. Precisely why theologians call Matthew, Mark and Luke the Synoptic Gospels. John being the oddity.

The Church has Judged the Gospel of Thomas to be a work of heresy and a lie!

Oh, my. Well, that certainly carries a lot of weight. The same Church, Judged Copernicus and Galileo as lying, demonic heretics. Judge Fleming's scholarly reason? Because these "*lying heretics*" could prove that the Earth "*sits not*" at the center of the universe... while The Church maintained that it does.

Time and Light are the best Judges of liars and heretics. Ironic, wouldn't you say? That, time and time again, it is Judge Fleming caught in the Spot-Light, holding on to the lying/heretic end of the stick. The Inquisition. Witch hunts. "Translating" Psalms 58:3 to read as if... "*humans*"... pop out of the womb, liars — which makes the "little child seven days old who knows the Place of Life" seven days a liar. Making Jesus a liar. Careful, Church. Lying-Jesus picks up another little liar in a Gospel your Honor stamped APPROVED for the canon, adding a specific warning to his lying:

"Unless you become like this little (*liar*) you cannot get the Kingdom of Heaven."

How much Time and Light is needed to determine who is doing the lying? Babies? Jesus? Or The Church?

The God's-Honest Truth? "*Original Sin*" is a much bigger lie crammed down our throats than "*The earth is 6000 years old and sits at the center of the universe.*" Granted, it may appear as though the Sun revolves around the Earth; however, there is no evidence in ALL of human history of any newborn to one-year-old ever telling a lie. Not even the appearance of such. Dissimilar to babies, Judge Fleming is exceedingly motivated to lie, infected as he is with The Knowledge of Good & Evil.

The God's-Honest Truth? It is impossible for anyone to tell a lie without first gaining The Knowledge of Good & Evil. For most of us, the transition — changing over from IT'S-ALL-GOOD to becoming the helpless, kidnapped slave of Master Knowledge of Good & Evil — took place at the age of two.

On that note, the Apostle Thomas quotes Jesus as saying:

Gospel of Thomas, Verse 11: "On the day when you were one, you became two. But when you become two, what will you do?"

What could you do? You were so young. We ALL were. Most of us were only two years old the day we became kidnap victims. For such a plight, there are only two measures of hope. 1): Make your escape. In this penitentiary? Practically impossible. Your prison is custom-built into, around and throughout your mind. A prison of consequence constructed by the accumulation of human thought empowered and policed by the merciless whips of Master Knowledge of Good & Evil. Or, 2): RANSOM — someone RANSOMS you out of bondage.

See if you can find the Word, "RANSOM" in the most important statement Jesus ever sent to us. Here... I'll help by putting RANSOM in bold caps for us:

Mark 10:45 (Original Greek) "For even the Son of Man did not come to be served, but to serve and to give his Life as a **RANSOM** on behalf of many."

More than a statement, this is Jesus' Mission Statement. Matthew 20:28 is similar:

Matthew 20:28 (Original Greek) “The Son of Man did not come to be served, but to serve and to give his Life as a **RANSOM** for many.”

RANSOM

What a wonderfully simple word. Simple, in that it has only one meaning. An implicitly unique form of payment.

A RANSOM.

Notice, Jesus does not refer to this payoff in some kind of wide-ranging general way by using a broad, nondescript word for “payment” such as *recompense* nor *satisfaction*. Nope. That would be way too nonspecific. Nor does Jesus refer to What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross as a FINE, a FEE nor a BILL that is being paid here. Jesus specifically calls it... a RANSOM. This is the Key-Word that unlocks exactly What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross.

Commonly, in our day and age, a RANSOM is money paid to a kidnapper to buy back the kidnap-victim’s FREEDOM. In Old Testament days, most often, a RANSOM was money paid to a slave’s owner (a very specific kind of restitution) in exchange for FREEING the slave. Throughout the Old Testament, the New Testament and still today, RANSOM has the exact same meaning. Whether in RANSOMING a slave or in RANSOMING a kidnap-victim. Both conditions of bondage are exactly the same; considering, a kidnap-victim is the shanghaied-slave of the kidnapper.

With RANSOM being such a specific and wonderfully simple Word, ALL of humanity should absolutely know exactly What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. Alas, to the contrary, the Word “RANSOM” has been wrapped up and buried to us.

Logic dictates: God’s Word should be simply, clearly and FREELY made available to everyone. However, since the remarkable formation of the Organized Church, Scriptural Word remains its most selected, guarded and best held monopoly. Better than money in the bank. (*Ka-Ching!*)

There was a time one had to be a top tier Latin scholar merely to have the ability to accurately read the Gospels — *Summa Cum Laude* doctorate degree required (to us common folk, that’s Latin for “With Highest Honor”). The New Testament was written in *Koine* Greek (pronounced coin-a) or common Greek. None of the New Testament Gospel autographs (the actual manuscript texts, hand written by the original authors) are known to exist. The Scripture verses referenced within this book as “Original Greek” are the trusted scholarly compilation of historical Greek copies — diligent copies of the autographs, as far as and as far back as anyone knows.

The earliest printed edition of the Greek New Testament was made available to the public in 1516 AD. Let’s think about that for a moment. Fifteen-hundred exclusive years of Judge Fleming acquiring, policing and hoarding the Good News to himself. Fifteen-hundred exclusive years of Judge Fleming telling the world what the Good News is. Fifteen-hundred exclusive years of Judge Fleming, teaching the world what the Good News means, with no one (save for the Judge himself) to fact-check his rhetoric.

The Gutenberg press came into commercial use in the year 1450 AD. This presented two monumental opportunities concerning “the Word of God.” One: Saving the Word — that is, saving whatever portion (at that point) had been passed down to us intact. Two: Further compromise to the Word by way of even more ecclesiastical monkey business.

As for the saving of the Word: This specific task involved back-rendering an ideal *Koine* Greek translation out of the Latin Vulgate (4th century Church-Translation) and still-existing ancient Greek manuscripts (manuscripts aging and becoming more and more ancient with each passing year). The task ended up in the relatively good hands of Erasmus of Rotterdam (1466-1536 AD). Unlike The Church (drunk on “*morality*” and power), Erasmus was a Christian Humanist who regarded universal human dignity, individual FREEDOM and the predominance of human happiness the essence of Jesus’ teachings. Although Erasmus witnessed the start of the Reformation, partly inspired by his own outspoken problems with Judge Fleming, he maintained a neutral and levelheaded view which neither Catholic nor upcoming Protestant camps would ever fully embrace. Erasmus compiled a remarkably accurate rendition of the Word back into its original *Koine* Greek. Terrific for Greek scholars and Bible-Makers (even to this day). Yet, still, well beyond the lingual-grasp of the common world.

Nevertheless, with so many key players and events converging, Judge Fleming could no longer keep the Word to his Honor’s self and to his Honor’s scholars. It was coming and no one could stop it. The Reformation was at the door — literally, nailed to it.

It seems as though the Living God Himself took an axe and chopped the theocratic beehive in two. Exposing the entire swarm of Church pilots, now livid and lecturing in flight. Workers and soldiers, buzzing about. Struggling for power. Which side would control the future of Christianity? The printing press was like gasoline, pouring fire into this engine. Not unlike tobacco and sugar, the powers could now crank out “bibles” for worldwide mass-consumption.

Why fight it? ALL the pilots and copilots agreed. Let’s take full advantage of this printing machine.

*What could be better promotion
For any theological notion
Than mass-production from ocean to ocean?*

*To our Faith certain Words can be slanted
Eager readers will take it for granted
Come-And-Join in their minds can be planted*

*And in no time we brethren can sing
We have long counting-tables that ring!
With the glorious sound of...*

(Ka-ching!)

As for the ecclesiastical-monkey-business, to *slant* (even to outright change) certain Scriptural Wording for the advancement of “Church-Faith” was easily justified by these sixteenth century pilots. The most

revered pilots before them had already burned and/or discarded a literal ton of Scriptural Word, resulting in a familiar canon long since chosen and “*properly*” edited.

At this interval — as the Word (for the first time) was about to be communally published into a contemporary, common-spoken language — in many instances, the Words themselves could easily be... MANipulated. A lot of leeway presents itself when a Religion-Inspired panel transfers an entire Biblical canon from its historical language into a brand new one. The result depends largely upon what kind of Religion you like. Elwood Blues asked the pertinent question: “What kind of music do you usually have here?” *Oh, we got both kinds,*” quacks the cheery establishment. “*We got Country... AND Western.*” The Christian-Establishment began to play both kinds of music: Catholic... AND Protestant.

With both legs wobbling (and stinking to High Heaven from gangrene) each competitive side of The Church was determined to prove to the world (and *to God and Sonny Jesus above*) that a house divided against itself CAN stand. If not in harmony, spiritually, well then, at least, incorporated, financially.

Even should God chop off BOTH our legs!

Cut in half like Lieutenant Dan, shaking his fist from the crow’s nest:

Is this the worst You can do to us, oh Heavenly God? You call this a storm? We’ll make a fortune out of this hurricane! And, call it Bubba-Gump Church if we so wish! We’ll call it whatever we take into our minds to call it! We’ll INVENT words to call it!

What a crossroads. A Church divided against itself and the power of mass-production in the hands of “The Faithful” to promote *Whatever-Suits-Us-Best* for mass-consumption. Including (but not limited to) The Church itself injecting into the Gospel... a starting place... for The Church itself.

Come again?

I know. It’s a hard thing to hear. Listen closely: The Church wrote “*The Church*” into the Bible. That’s a fact. You can tell your kids you heard it here first. On second thought, to preserve the family “belief-system,” you may want to corkscrew your kids’ eyes out of their little sockets (to keep them from seeing this) and fill in their little ears with concrete.

Wait just a second, sir. We have ALL been strictly taught that JESUS started The Church!

Yep. That is exactly what we have ALL... been strictly taught. And, whom exactly was and continues to be our strict teacher? (Yikes!) The imperious Judge with exclusive access to the Scriptures for fifteen-hundred years. The Honorable, Henry T. Fleming, no less. The Church.

Just ask any Church-Taught Christian. He or she will smile and gladly tell you: “*Jesus started The Church! The Bible says so!*”

Well, now, Brother and Sister Sunshine, that is actually quite impossible.

“*Why do you say that?*” “*Why on Earth?*”

Because, in the first century, there was no such word as “church” in any language. No such word. No such concept. No such idea. MAN had not... *yet...* concocted... “The Church.”

(As in capital “C”): “*The Church.*” Specifically, “*The Christian ‘Church.’*”

Nor in the first century had such a building nor manmade sub-sect been put together.

(As in little “c”): “*a church.*” For instance: “*I suggest we meet at some ‘church.’*”

“*Which ‘church’? The Baptist ‘church’ or the Episcopal ‘church’?*”

Any Christian apologist worth his weight in peaches will immediately direct our attention to Matthew 16:18, and purport, “*Why SURE it had! First century! Jesus said.*”

Matthew 16:18 (KJV) “Upon this rock I will build my...”

His *what?*

Original Greek: ἐκκλησίαν

Transliteration: *ekklesia*

The Word has one and only one English meaning: “gathering.” To inject the limiting aspects of “*Church*” into Jesus’ proclamation (at Matthew 16:18) is an incorrect, purposefully diminishing and repulsively exclusionary translation. The God’s-Honest Truth? Turning “*ekklesia*” into “*Church*” is not a translation. It is an outright insertion. One could equally insert “*exclusive country club*” into Jesus’ statement. After ALL, an exclusive country club is a gathering:

“Upon this rock I will build my *exclusive country club.*”

Jesus had no such limitation (nor limitation of any kind) in mind. Jesus clearly defines “my gathering” as consisting of every single human being from Adam and onward — ALL of us. (John 12:32) “ALL.”

Martin Luther’s Bible (published 1522 AD) originally translated the Greek Word “*ekklesia*” at Matthew 16:18 into the German tongue as *gemeinde*, which, within the circles of Organized Religion, had come to mean “parish.” Precisely along the lines of what Luther had in mind — to have Jesus say:

“Upon this rock I will build my *parish.*”

Luther could read *Koine* Greek and knew PERFECTLY well that the *Koine* Greek word “*ekklesia*” translates simply as “gathering.” However, Martin Luther welcomed the Catholic insert “*Church*” stipulating (of course) that the concept of “*Church*” specifically means, quote: “*Not the Catholic Church, but believers holding to Protestant understanding of the Gospel and salvation, or their congregations.*”

Making it painfully clear to anyone (but a churchgoer) that Jesus' Word "gathering" should have never been reduced to mean "*Church*." In the immediate aftermath of a split Christian Church, the error proves even more divisive. The Formed Church claims "*salvation*" exclusive only to members of the Catholic Country Club, while the Re-Formed Church sees Heaven exclusive to Protestant Club Members only. Hardly divine inspiration. Martin Luther's willingness to translate "*ekklesia*" to mean "*Church*" was entirely self-serving to Martin Luther... and... whatever "parish" that would have Luther as a member.

Beyond the limiting and exclusionary factors, the concept of "Church" is an unreserved misrepresentation of what Jesus actually says and a twisted perversion of what Jesus actually means. If the Gospels tell us anything, Jesus despised the entire idea of Organized Religion in its every shape, form and faction.

Wade, a youth pastor and Mature-Christian insists, "*The translation is no big deal. The Christian Church is Jesus' 'gathering.'*"

No, Wade. It is not. ALL of humanity is Jesus' gathering. The limiting notion of "Church" — meaning, ONLY humans who identify as card-carrying Christians — is a purposefully exclusionary, manmade invention. It is a self-serving assembly. Wake up, Wade. The fact that "The Church" does not originate from Jesus, IS a big deal. The fact that "The Church" is self-concocted IS a big deal.

Imagine had the NFL exclusive access to the Gospels and their translation for the first fifteen-hundred years AD. When "The Faithful" finally cranked out the King James Bible in 1611, I suppose it would be "no big deal" for the King's English to tell us at Matthew 16:18 (in raised red letters no less):

"Upon this rock I will build my *National Football League*."

"Believers" and "nonbelievers" alike have ALL been fundamentally brainwashed. Now (after two-thousand years) Jesus' "gathering" remains trampled under a fat, dogmatized, put-to-music, brainwashing Monopoly.

Brothers and sisters, it is in the Bible! The authority of The Church comes to us straight out of the mouth of Jesus!

Worse, "believers" and "nonbelievers" alike perceive "Church" as THE CONNECTION to Jesus. JESUS & CHURCH. It is difficult to express in words... how worse. For this perception is not even one that runs side by side, like PEAS & CARROTS. Much worse. PEAS & PEAS. "The Church" actually proclaims itself as the very Body of Jesus.

No Fundamental Christian during the Reformation could get the "Church/Body-of-Christ" tune out of his head. And, as like-taught Christians, we still can't. We continue to eat (some of us nibbling, some of us entirely consuming) this stuffed enchilada fed to us by our "trusted teachers." Who were, in turn, fed-taught by their trusted teachers' teachers' teachers. ALL of us, with blinders and dogma-collars set firmly in place. The blind have successfully guided the blind into a corporate ditch. Brainwashed, to such a degree of blindness, we cannot see many of Jesus' correctly translated Words — even as we read

them for ourselves. Instead, what we see is the dogma our Church-Washed brains have come to associate with these Words. Jesus' wonderfully simple Word "RANSOM" is one of the most pragmatic examples of such slight-of-hand hocus-pocus. No more Latin. Now, ALL we need is a DD degree in *Christianeese* to make any dangerous sense out of the total and ongoing mess that both the Formed Church-Pilots and the *Re-Formed* Church-Pilots have made of things... and continue to make of things. *It's a blood sacrifice! It's a substitution! It's payment for our sin-debt to God!*

Judge Fleming has effectively wrapped up and buried our RANSOM. The birds have turned PERFECT sense into PERFECT nonsense. What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross remains the most confusing and dividing issue between and within ALL Christian denominations. The Holy Spirit refers to it as our:

"New Testament Tower of Babble."

The birds refer to it as our "*Justification.*" And, just in case you are in the Dark, where ALL this high-brow terminology tends to keep us (in The Darkness), our "*Justification*" is *Christianeese* for What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. As always, this prattle originates with Paul. "We are JUSTIFIED by 'faith'." Of sound and sackcloth, and signifying... absolutely nothing.

If ever "The Faithful" should ask, "*Justified... exactly... by faith in what?*"

Faith in our JUSTIFICATION, of course.

"*Uh... okay. Well, I guess The Church understands ALL this... and that's good enough for me,*" replies "The Faithful."

The disease we bear is not a theological problem. Jesus plainly tells us what kind of a problem *IT* is. *IT* is a psychological problem. We need to change our way of thinking. What is Jesus' prescription for us?

RANSOM

What is our response? Instead of following Jesus to the simple and immediate cure, we have put our confidence in the ongoing, repetitive and never-ending practice of a Paul/Augustine-Guided Church, subscribing a placebo-remedy for a false diagnosis — "*the Fall of Man.*" We have put our very souls in the hands of authentic savages doing a medicine dance for the repetitive remission of brain cancer that (self-admittedly) "*cannot be cured in this lifetime.*"

MAN *has fallen* (and he can't get up) *so he must be "justified by 'faith'."*

Judge Fleming remains perpetually trapped in this gibberish, trying to make sense of it. Like a crack addict, chasing what can never be found. Hello? The meaning never existed in the first place. It is the dogma, itself, empty and barren, that screams for "*justification.*" The pilots have spent two thousand

years defining, redefining and altering the Word of God, producing a mountain of garble, trying to justify meaninglessness. And, after ALL this, what is the Church-Prescription for us?

REPENT! *Repent of your sins and be saved!*

Let's make sure we pass this concocted lie (*repent*) on to the next generation. Are you certain your kid's and grandkid's eyes and ears have been rendered dysfunctional and useless? If so, then your children and grandchildren are ready for yet another news flash. The ancient equivalent of the word "repent" never came out of the mouth of any inspired Old Testament prophet. Likewise, the equivalent of the word "repent" never came out of John the Baptist's mouth. Most notably, the equivalent of the word "repent" never came out of the mouth of Jesus of Nazareth. The actual Words that DID come out of ALL of their mouths is: "Change your way of thinking."

In the year 1989 AD, an anonymous Greek scholar wrote an essay about the Christian word "repent" and submitted it to a group of renown Christian theologians. The Greek scholar chose eminent domain over copyright. Why would this well-known Greek scholar choose total anonymity over fame? To keep from being systematically ostracized by the Christian community (of which his livelihood depends). His findings serve as nothing less than an indictment, indicating just how far off-track the teachings of Christianity have derailed us from what Jesus actually taught. You may have already guessed it. The essay fell on deaf Mature-Christian ears. Most remarkably (and again, noteworthy) the contents, to this day, stand entirely undisputed. What a syndrome. The best minds of Christianity remain unwilling to accept the Truth... even as they stand unable to argue against the Truth.

Here is an excerpt from the essay:

"'Repent' is probably the most misunderstood word in the Christian vocabulary. The original Greek word does not mean, to 'turn AWAY from sin,' to 'quit sinning,' to 'feel sorry for sin' or to 'change your sinful ways so you can be saved.'

"To understand the true meaning, one must first learn a bit of history about the Greek language used in the New Testament.

"There have been many types of Greek in the past, most of which are obsolete now, but in the days of Alexander the Great a number of Greek languages existed.

"After Alexander had conquered the known world (around 300 BC) he had a problem communicating with the many Greeks under his rule. Rather than learn ALL the different types of Greek himself, Alexander invented a Greek language called '*Koine*' or common Greek. It was common in that ALL the Greek-speaking world would be required to learn it in order to resolve the communication problem.

"This new Greek language was very precise and mathematical in its precision. Every word had a four-fold navigational fix. A word could have only one meaning. It could have several applications, but only one interpretation.

"In English, words can have several meanings, but not in the *Koine* Greek. It was one word. One meaning. In other words, there was no doubt about what a person said in this language.

"Eventually, this language became the dominate language of the New Testament.

"If you look up 'repent' in your handy Bible dictionary, you will likely discover that it gives a definition of everything that I said repent is not: to 'turn AWAY from sin,' to 'quit sinning,' to 'feel sorry for sin' or to 'change your sinful ways so you can be saved.'

"Why is this?

"Dictionaries get their definitions of a word from its common usage without regards to the original language from which it was translated. Historically, the word 'repent' is an obsolete English word. The word was not used in the Scriptures until (the King James Bible came along in) 1611 AD. The serious problem is, 'repent,' in no way reflects the actual meaning.

"Compound words were very common in the *Koine* Greek and this brings us to our subject.

"In the New Testament there are two different Greek words which, beginning with the King James Bible, have since been translated 'repent.' They are *Metanoeo* and *Metamellamai*.

1. *Metanoeo*. This is a compound word. 'Meta' means change. 'Noeo' means thinking. Derived from 'nous' which means mind. So, *metanoeo* means to 'change your mind.'

2. *Metamellamai*. This is also a compound word. 'Meta' means change. 'Mellamai' means emotions. So, *metamellamai* means to have a 'change of emotions.'"

Upon fact-checking his claims, I found everything this anonymous Greek scholar wrote about "repent" to be the undisputable, God's-Honest Truth. There is no other valid Greek-to-English translation for *metanoeo* and *metamellamai*. Keep in mind, according to the anonymous Greek scholar, every word in the *Koine* Greek has "a four-fold navigational fix."

Moreover, I found the exact same ecclesiastical-monkey-business (via Christian Bible-Makers) happening with the Church-Inserted word "*repent*" as it occurs in the Old Testament text.

Original Hebrew: מִנְדַּבְּרֵם

Transliteration: *yin-nā-ḥêm*

English translation: "Change their minds" or "Change their way of thinking."

How did the Catholic bandwagon first translate these Words into the Latin Vulgate? By substituting the Greek *metanoeo* and the Hebrew *yin-nā-ḥêm* into the Latin Church-Litany as: *paenitentiam agite*.

Okay. What does "*paenitentiam agite*" literally mean in plain English?

"*Do penance.*"

How does one substitute "Do penance" for "Change your way of thinking"? And, how does one become irreversibly brainwashed into vowing total obedience to this substitution? There are no helpful answers to these questions. Nevertheless... in comes the Protestant bandwagon. Come on Reformers. Wake up. Where are you when we really need you? The Reformer Bible-Makers (Luther and Tyndale) had

complete access to the *Koine* Greek New Testament. Why did these staunch “Reformers” not reform this obvious Church-Error? To this question, there is an answer. The Reformers were victims of the exact same brainwash. Consequentially, none of the Reformers had any opposition to the “*do-penance*” fundamentals that had already been stamped upon their brains. Thus: The innate problem with religious brainwashing. It closes the door on FREE thought by demanding knee-bowing reverence to religious dogma. To a Paul/Augustinian Church-Taught zealot, fundamental Christian dogma is sacrosanct. The Reformers were so anxious to find a Protestant-Substitution for *paenitentiam agite* (do penance) — their Protestant heads consumed with not needing priests anymore to do penance — they remained brainwashed-blind to what Jesus originally said. And, so... they simply subbed out the priest-accompanied way to do penance with their own do-it-yourself version:

“*Repent.*”

This is very important. Do the research. Even though I and others have done it for you, you should not trust us. Learn these facts for yourself. Forget the old adage: Seeing is “believing.” Verification is KNOWING. The word “*repent*” starts with Tyndale. His “*Do-It-Yourself-Penance*” “translation” was Protestant-Welcomed and enthusiastically applied throughout the KJV Bible. In every verse of Scripture where the prophets, the Apostles, John the Baptist or Jesus of Nazareth use the Holy Spirit-Inspired Words, “Change your mind,” the Church-Taught publishers of the KJV inserted the word: “*repent.*” Nearly ALL Christian bible publishers since then have followed suit.

Brace yourself for the God’s- Honest Truth. Are you ready? The Christian practice of repentance actually prevents a person from Truly-Accepting-What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. *How can such a thing be true?* To continually perform the practice of “*repentance*” means that our sins have... not... been taken AWAY. They are still very much here. So, we just have to *deal* with them religiously.

We have had twenty centuries of Christian pilots creating their own Gospel. The first pilot squadron destroyed the cure, replacing “change your way of thinking” with “*do penance*” and “*repent.*” The next group of pilots added “*of your sins*” into the mix, giving us “*Repent of your sins!*” The next bunch of flyboys added “*and be saved*” into the cauldron. We now have “*Repent of your sins and be saved!*”

The birds, who forever have been feeding on this Weed, ask: *What’s wrong with this gospel?*

You mean besides the fact that it is a boldface lie? Jesus would identify “*Repent of your sins and be saved!*” as “a runaway Tare” — a theological falsehood that not only destroys Truth, it buries the Truth in a murderous grave. The Knowledge of Good & Evil is our problem. Sin is the result. “*The sinner*” is a billion-to-one outgunned at fighting sin. The more he tries to fight *IT*, the more power he gives to *IT*. The cure is simple. Drain the “& Evil” part of The Knowledge of Good & Evil of ALL power, and (spoiler alert) the result of the problem (*sin*) will absolutely die and become NOTHING.

Nay, nay! say the Christian Doctors, pilots and flight crew. *If we throw out the lie (“repent”) our entire house falls apart. THAT would be *Evil.* The lesser- of-*Evils* is to keep our sacred dogma going by adding truth INTO the lie.*

Did you catch that? Adding truth into the lie. Standing orders for how The Church historically operates:

We will hold on to our idiocy and lies until it becomes obvious (to ALL those who know better around us) that we ARE idiots and liars. At THAT point, we have no choice but to find a way to alter and weave our idiocy and lies INTO the fabric of Reality.

Today (from 2018 and onward) when you look up the definition of “*repent*” on most any Christian internet site, you are likely to discover that the meaning of “*repent*” has very recently been altered — specifically altered to include the phrase “change your mind.” It only took 30 years from the time the anonymous Greek scholar brought this to light. That seems like wonderful progress. Right? (Buzzer sound!) Wrong. Unfortunately, ALL of these new Christian definitions consist of nothing more than adding “change your mind” into the fundamental 400-year-old Christian definition of “*repent*”: “*Change your mind by turning AWAY from sin.*” “*Change your mind and quit sinning.*” “*Change your mind from embracing sin and rejecting Christ to rejecting sin and embracing Christ.*” “*Change your mind and feel sorry for your sin.*” (Hot off the presses) “*A change of mind should result in a change of action.*” Actually, not so hot. It’s the same old vomit spewing out of the Judge’s pie hole: “*Change your mind by changing your sinful ways so that you can be saved.*” The worthless call of self-righteousness.

Useless garble. To the babbling Church, What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross will remain “*a mystery*” lost within its own babble, fed by... guess what? Our thinking disorder. And, what, pray tell, within The Church, is the cause of ALL this disorder?

The Knowledge of Good & Evil.

Judge Fleming (his Honor himself) assesses everything he sees and everything he says in terms of “Good” & “Evil.” And, so... Judge Fleming is not merely EQUALLY trapped within the problem, Judge Fleming is IRREVERSIBLY trapped within the problem. Stupefied to our true enemy (AND to what is seriously at stake), Judge Fleming is sold on the very idea of Good & Evil. Hello, congregation? Do you fully understand? This Knowledge is SPECIFICALLY FORBIDDEN TO US by the Lord God. How can the leaders of The Church possibly justify wallowing in *IT*?

Well, it was forbidden to Adam & Eve; BUT... ever since the forbidden cat was let out of the bag it’s okay for US to wallow in IT. We wouldn’t know what to do with ourselves if we couldn’t wallow in IT. We’ve split the cat wide-open with our garden shears for the very purpose OF wallowing in IT. Through ITS blood and gore we swim! We ingest IT; we let IT soak into our skin; we take IT into our gills; until we have enough cat gut coming out of every orifice of our bodies to make a billion-trillion tennis rackets! IT is our Biblical World View! IT is what our Religion is ALL about! Don’t take IT AWAY from us! IT is our plot. IT is our story. IT is our Hollywood movie! IT is our... “Good versus Evil”!

Pray for Truth. Put aside the thinking-disorder-infected idea that we are caught in the middle of a battle of “Good *versus* Evil.” Jesus spoke of “Evil” only so people with Religion coming out of every orifice of their bodies could get an inkling of what he was talking about. And, as always, Jesus spoke of True Evil to these people only in the context of Death, hurtful-falsehood, murder and the plague of Organized Religion. Do you recall the GOOD-COUNSEL God the Father passed on to us a few chapters back? He told us exactly how to step AWAY from the pitfall of Good *versus* Evil and onto the shores of Truth. The first foundation of solid granite to leap upon is: Light *versus* Darkness. Did you step onto this stepping stone? Did you ponder what the Apostle John said about The Darkness not comprehending The Light? Did you ponder what the Holy Spirit says to Moses in the first paragraph of Genesis about the

Living God of Light dividing The Light *from* The Darkness? Did you talk with the Living God while resting upon this huge stepping stone? Well then... from that foundational step, you can easily step onto the shores of Reality and see exactly what it is that we are caught up in-the-middle-of... and... exactly... what is at stake.

EVERYTHING *versus* NOTHING.

Evil is entirely relative to each and every individual “belief-system.” *Evil* is whatever one “believes” *IT* to be. Precisely how the Forces of NOTHING have consistently inspired MAN to wage war against his fellow MAN. *The Blue-Team* “believes” Red is *Evil.* *The Red-Team* “believes” Blue is *Evil.* Here is a question for ALL of us. Do you desire True Wisdom or not? Many among us do not. This is the testament of most adult humans these days: *I’ve already got “God,” “Jesus” and ALL-things-theological compartmentalized into a nice, pleasant box. Thank you.*

Shouting “*Amen!*” under the proud banner of Christianity is the equivalent of blind men yelling “*Right on!*” at the bottom of a ditch. We will find no solution to our thinking problem within any religious “belief-system,” because the solution is NOT religious. The solution is entirely psychological.

MENTAL PROBLEM: We cannot get the HORSE out of our minds nor out of our way of thinking.

CURE: We need to change our minds. We need to change our way of thinking.

Humankind had the exact same mental problem in Jesus’ day. The Pharisees and Sadducees were shouting “*So be it!*” under the proud banner of Judaism. John the Baptist and Jesus (miles apart) began shouting back a Divinely-Revealed and revolutionary solution for ALL of what ails humanity. The exact same solution at the exact same moment in Time. *Metanoeo.* Hey, humankind. You need to change your way of thinking.

John in the Judean wilderness:

Matthew 3:1-2 (Original Greek) “Now, in those days comes John the Baptist, in the wilderness of Judea proclaiming, ‘Change your way of thinking. And, the Kingdom of Heaven will soon be here.’”

At the same time comes Jesus, a hundred miles AWAY in the city of Capernaum:

Matthew 4:17 (Original Greek) “From then began Jesus to preach and to say, ‘Change your way of thinking. And, the Kingdom of Heaven will soon be here.’”

Word for Word. The exact same revelation.

If the Kingdom of Heaven can come to planet Earth MERELY by us changing our way of thinking; and, mind you, the absolute True Reality of the Kingdom of Heaven is just around the corner (so says Jesus backed up by John the Baptist), the divine revelation becomes only too clear. We need to change our way of thinking... for *the better?* Ya think? The God’s-Honest Truth? The Holy Spirit is compelling us to change our way of thinking ALL the way back to the very best our thinking ever was. The Place of

Life. Our Factory Setting. ALL it takes is a powerful psychological handle. A stronghold. A starting point. A restart.

So why send Jesus? What is his Mission?

To provide that powerful psychological handle. In the form of an outrageous psychological spectacle. Across ALL of Time, the most jaw-dropping, brain-gripping death known to MAN. Crucifixion.

Why crucifixion? Why “the cross”?

The answer can best be expressed in modern-day English: Because we are natural-born rubbernecks. Not unlike the psychological impression of witnessing the twisted wreckage of a once PERFECT car purposefully driven into a concrete divider. At high speed. By a flesh and blood driver. Executing that unthinkable swerve. To save ALL of us. Mind-blowing. Yet, even more mind-blowing than the horrific, bloody mess at the crash site is the official report passed on to us. Not by the state police. By Almighty God Himself courtesy of the Holy Spirit. This was done to buy us our FREEDOM. My FREEDOM and your FREEDOM. A RANSOM... to buy everyone’s FREEDOM. And, ALL anyone has to do is simply accept it. Take it. A special kind of “pay-off” that gives each and every one of us the ABSOLUTE power of KNOWING. A psychological slam-dunk of massive proportion. We can never turn our eyes AWAY from it. Perpetual rubberneck. We no longer see the highway of destruction — shame, guilt, sin and evil. For, our eyes are eternally locked upon the fatality at the crash site — the effect of wood, nail and gravity.

ALL that... for you. ALL that... to RANSOM just one person. One person at a time, that is. It works for any one. It works for every one. You are RANSOMED-PERFECT. PERFECT even as your Father in Heaven is PERFECT. Why would you care what anybody else says or thinks about you? You love you as you are. Your Creator loves you as you are. Quite naturally, it is impossible not to fall completely in love with the Living God, Who included YOU in this amazing thing called “Creation.” You need no pilot telling you what to do. You are in the same cockpit as your Creator on Autopilot. Once you Truly-Accept your absolute 100%, God-Given GOODNESS, it will Truly amaze you how naturally GOOD a creation you naturally are. Then... as you continue onward in such natural GOODNESS, you begin to get a really GOOD look at others. Trust me on this one. You will find yourself automatically (quite naturally) sharing this love outward. What does the Holy Spirit have to say?

“It’s looking GOOD... now that we’ve got a couple miles of Weeds-AWAY behind us. Hey, look over here at what’s written on the ground.”

Wow. It’s a Word actually burnt into the hardened soil.

LOVE

That’s our “X-marks-the-spot.” Bring the shovels, boys. That pickaxe, too! We are half-a-minute AWAY from digging up our RANSOM.

When we get further into the field and concentrate our efforts on digging up “AWAY,” we will address in much more detail the natural phenomenon of Truly loving others (ALL others) AS we have come to Truly love our self. A natural phenomenon that, in due course, comes to PERFECT realization for any person who Truly-Accepts-What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross.

How is such a thing possible for anyone and everyone?

Because it works. Your outlook becomes naturally positive... from your in-look being in such PERFECT working order. I for one can Truly see it. ALL we need is for one more of us to Truly see it.

Huh? To see what?

To see our entire species evolving back to the purity we had in Eden. Going forward by stepping back — ALL the way back to before we saw *wrong* within ourselves. Back to where self-deprecation is entirely nonexistent. Imagine... each and every individual-self finally loving self for what self Truly is.

ALL-GOOD

Oh, look! There are other human beings here in Creation, too!

We ALL have a PERFECT core. As you continue onward in such absolute Self-GOODNESS (and this fact will Truly amaze you) you cannot help but love others... AS... you have come to love your self.

Now, THAT is the difference between Truth and conjecture.

It is almost silly for you to have to hear ALL this from the tiny likes of me. If anyone should know What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross, it should be the huge, ALL-Knowing Church. We are done with generalities. We demand specifics. So, tell us, oh wise and most honorable Judge Fleming. What, in your opinion... exactly... has been done for us on the cross?

The Church has six theories.

Chapter 13: Digging Up the Ransom

Having uncovered the X-marks-the-spot, we can see where to begin digging. Oh, by the way (actually, in a parabolic way), there was somewhat of an incident between the last chapter (Chapter 12) and this chapter (Chapter 13). Judge Fleming came by with an injunction for us to cease and desist. It was five pages long. We traded papers. I handed him the first twelve chapters of this book (124 pages). I told him, “Your Honor, you can stay or you can get. You have no authority here. I advise you to step back and make as much room as you can. We are going to dig up our RANSOM.”

“*How?*” His Honor, inquired.

The same way anything is dug up. By getting ALL the dirt out of the way.

In his parables, Jesus always represents MAN as the soil. So... more specifically, we are going to get MAN out of the way. Most specifically? We are going to get theological-MAN out of the way. This is a much-needed history lesson. Vitaly important for us to see what kind of a monstrous kettle of fish has been fed to our Church-Pilots throughout the centuries; so they, in turn, can feed us. Wait till you see what we’ve been eating (try not to barf).

The part of the airplane that we, the good paying passengers are most familiar with is “the seats” section. Our pilots’ voices “come on” to us through the cabin speakers.

“Let us turn to the pages of (such and such) chapter and verse of the Book of (such and such).”

They are preparing us for our in-flight meal. Each of our pilots have long since put together a personal flight plan using the six Church-Approved Atonement Theories at their disposal. (Some claim seven, others as many as eight. Redundant and splitting hairs.) Six is enough. A well stocked refrigerator. Our flight attendants pick and choose bits and pieces of these (their favorite ingredients), wrap them up in a mini-enchilada — today’s portion (our single-serving) — turn up the cabin-speakers (loud to “ten”) and then proceed... enthusiastically... to feed it to us.

The Early Church actually “believed” in Jesus’ Word, RANSOM. Only, the theology (if one could call it that) sounded less like a thesis from the Pope’s round table and much more like a movie script born out of a Hollywood pitch room.

1.) THE RANSOM THEORY (The-Devil-Gets-The-RANSOM)

Adam and Eve sold ALL of humanity over to Satan. In response, God turned Jesus over to Satan to be crucified as a RANSOM to pay off the devil — thus saving the Christian Church portion of the human race.

This was a debt that ALL of humanity owed because of (you guessed it) Original Sin.

However, God tricked the devil. The RANSOM blew up in the devil’s face (like as if he’d fired a gun with mud stuck in the barrel). Unbeknown to the devil, Jesus himself was God, and so Christ escaped the

clutches of the Evil villain Satan after still saving the day and the souls of the tithe-offering members of the holy Catholic Apostolic Church. The End. Run the credits (no... actually, run the fine print):

So... as long as you believe in our Atonement theory AND... haven't already committed a non-confessed, non-penitent mortal sin, or, go on after Atonement and commit one. For, if you die in non-confessed, non-penitent mortal sin, then ALL bets are off and you cannot be atoned.

AND... as long as you ARE a tithe-offering member of our holy Apostolic Catholic Church AND... abide by our rules and regulations AND... do your utmost best to carefully adhere to ALL our dos and don'ts (while you are alive) then... when you die... you will probably go to Heaven.

On the other hand, if you are NOT a tithe-offering member of our holy Apostolic Catholic Church who does NOT abide by our rules and regulations and does NOT do his utmost best to carefully adhere to ALL our dos and don'ts (while you are alive) then, when you die, you are surely going straight to eternal Hell.

(Ka-Ching!)

Quite a profitable concept. Did you catch that tithe-offering-member bit blended in as an additional requirement? Talk about money in the bank. The devil can get the RANSOM, just so long as Judge Fleming gets his fair share of the rest of the money.

For the first thousand years of the organized existence of the Christian Church, “The-Devil-Gets-The-RANSOM” was the most widely held Church Atonement Theory. Irenaeus of Lyons first articulated the theory in the second century, and the great Christian “thinker” Origen doctrinally put it to ink and paper in the third century. At the peak of ALL this Neanderthal thinking, Anselm of Canterbury (another great Christian “thinker”) finally debunked the theory in the twelfth century.

2.) THE SATISFACTION THEORY (God-Gets-the-RANSOM)

At this point, Judge Fleming is close to dismissing the Word RANSOM altogether. Multiple theories abound on land and in the wind. The newest of these theories becomes popularly known throughout Church circles as “The Satisfaction Theory.” Notice, the Word RANSOM does not even appear in the title. “God-Gets-the-RANSOM” is merely a helpful subtitle. For, Anselm argued...

“The Devil Gets the RANSOM Theory” gives the devil far too much power. How could God ever owe anything to Satan? I propose that what actually happened is this: Jesus died on the cross in order to pay back the huge sin-debt that mankind owes to God. And, so... actually... God... gets the RANSOM.

ALL the Pope’s horses and ALL the Pope’s men immediately loved the idea. Only one problem. This theory puts God in the role of the kidnapper.

Harrumph! Harrumph! That part does not fly the airplane properly — it makes us go sideways and almost inverted.

So... let's do AWAY with that troublesome Word “RANSOM” altogether. Sure, it's Jesus' Word, but he really did not know money and finance like we know money and finance, now did he? We need another word for “payment.”

Harrumph! Harrumph!

Harrumph! say the counsel members... over and over... as their brains fracas in furious thought.
Harrumph!
How about Satisfaction?

The Latin? *Satisfacere*: *Satis*, meaning: “sufficient” or “enough”; plus, *Facere*, meaning: “to do” or “to make.” What’d ya think, Christendom? Latin to English — *Sufficient to do the trick?* Or... *Enough to make us okay?* Nope. Here is the Church-Meaning in ecclesiastical verbiage:

“The expiation of wrongdoing.”

Dummied-down from pilot to congregation:

“Penance that the priest gives you.”

Ooh! “Satisfaction!” Now, THAT FLIES!

Satisfaction, as in “Justice.”

And, Satisfaction, as in “Payment.”

What the cross does is balance the scales of God’s justice. Humanity owes a huge sin debt to God, and so, God gets His SATISFACTION... in payment... by way of Christ’s blood.

I like it!

We like it!

This is exactly where Judge Fleming stops concerning himself with the specific Jesus-Word, RANSOM, and replaces it, outright, with the nonspecific Church-word, “Satisfaction.” And, so... from this point onward (yes, unto this very day), the Word of Jesus (RANSOM) has been replaced by the word of Paul: “*Justified.*” Talk about *feeding* the sheep. “*Justified*” is a theological Thanksgiving turkey, providing enough white meat and dark meat to satisfy Judge Fleming’s SATISFACTION-infatuation. Enough for both appetites. “Justice” and “Payment.” Coined into *Christianeese*: “*Justification.*” Babble and more babble to explain AWAY babble.

“We are justified by ‘faith’.”

Faith in what?

“Faith in our JUSTIFICATION of course.”

Judge Fleming has thrown AWAY the key that unlocks the door. Even worse. Judge Fleming changed the name on the door. A door that should read: WHAT’S BEEN DONE FOR US ON THE CROSS.

No, no! It should NOT read that way! That has been painted over with ten coats of black gloss and a new sign on the door that reads: JUSTIFICATION. It is not about ‘what’s been done for US’ — we, me, you, I, SELF. Forget SELF! The cross is SATISFACTION for the needs of God! Both as justice AND payment — SATISFACTION. As a generous by-product, SELF has been JUSTIFIED of SELF’S past-sin. BUT! (wouldn’t be The Church without as least another “BUT” thrown in) SELF now has two choices: “Backslide into sin” or “Obey obedience.” (Thanks Paul)

May the record show that our JUSTIFICATION is a Divine means of restitution to appease the justice of God. So... as long as you believe in our Atonement theory AND... haven't already committed a non-confessed, non-penitent mortal sin, or, go on after Atonement and commit one. For, if you die in non-confessed, non-penitent mortal sin, then ALL bets are off and you cannot be atoned.

AND... as long as you ARE a tithe-offering member of our holy Apostolic Catholic Church AND... abide by our rules and regulations AND... do your utmost best to carefully adhere to ALL our dos and don'ts (while you are alive) then... when you die... you will probably go to Heaven.

On the other hand, if you are NOT a tithe-offering member of our holy Apostolic Catholic Church who does NOT abide by our rules and regulations and does NOT do his utmost best to carefully adhere to ALL our dos and don'ts (while you are alive) then, when you die... you are surely going straight to eternal Hell.

What “surely” went “straight to eternal Hell” was another half-a-millennium. “The Satisfaction Theory” endures almost exclusively for over four-hundred inexplicable years... until... Judge Fleming himself becomes even more inexplicable. The Protestant Reformation explodes The Church in two.

There were a gazillion problems plaguing the first fifteen-hundred years of The Church. (*Ya think?*) If not, the Reformation would have never taken place. There were so many problems, the Neanderthal-Church-Reformers had no clear point of reference from which to see the entire cornucopia of problems. For decades (being exceedingly Neanderthal-Brainwashed themselves) the Reformers had been strictly and exclusively instructed into “The Faith” by the Formed-Church. Chief Reformer Martin Luther, himself, had been a Catholic priest for ten years. Consequentially, the Re-Formed Church inherited a snoot-full of errors from the Formed Church. Including ALL ten of THE CHURCH'S TOP TEN MOST PROFANE ERRORS OF ALL TIME. Specifically, NUMBER TWO on that Top Ten List is the subject at hand. The dismissing and replacing of the Jesus-Word, RANSOM. This abomination is second only to the NUMBER ONE Most Profane Church-Error of ALL Time: Judge Fleming's insistence that the Living God created the universe out of NOTHING.

What a train wreck. Compounding the RANSOM-disaster with the advent of “let's-clean-up-the-Church” was like sending a housekeeper with five mops and one bucket “Alone” to Ground-Zero (yes, the demolished Twin Towers site) the day after 9/11. Suffice to say, no Reformer concerned himself with digging our RANSOM up and out of the smoldering rubbish.

Consequentially, no reformation of the damage done to What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross has ever taken place — unless more damage counts as “reform.”

The Gods-Honest Truth?

The Reformation was as much help in cleaning up the theological disaster of... What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross... as if a third plane at New York (targeting Ground-Zero on 9/11-plus-one) had crashed into the housekeeper.

3.) THE PENAL SUBSTITUTIONARY THEORY

“Penal Substitutionary Atonement” — the brainchild of the Protestant Reformation. Wow. Can anyone even pronounce this guttural *Christianeese*? “*Penal Substitutionary Atonement.*” How’s that for a tongue-twister? More like, let’s do “The Mind Twister” — a ride at some amusement park.

Just when we thought there was no way Judge Fleming’s convoluted thinking could have gotten any more convoluted. You NEED seminary school AND a seeing-eye-dog to navigate this ditch. For, from out of this babbling pit we gained one the longest words in the English dictionary.

Antidisestablishmentarianism.

Can you even imagine such a word — or the phrase “*Penal Substitutionary Atonement*” — ever coming out of Jesus’ mouth?

Actually, “*Substitutionary*” is not a word. The “learned” have to invent words to define nonsense for the unlearned. Voodoo-Lingo specifically created to make you “believe.” See? On so many levels, the language is Truly make-believe. The Reformers (specifically, Luther and Calvin) swallowed Anselm’s “Satisfaction Theory” in one gulp... with a bit of a lime chaser. What they added is a more legal framework into the old-Church vision of seeing the cross as SATISFACTFION, with an Eddie Murphy/Dan Aykroyd slant throw-in: Having Jesus *Trading Places* with the kidnap victim. The result?

Yes, we agree: Jesus Christ died to satisfy God’s wrath against human sin. BUT... forget that “only for the holy Apostolic Catholic Church” nonsense.

Harrumph!

Harrumph!

Careful. The Church STILL needs to be exclusive. Otherwise, it may take a big chunk of the ‘Ka-Ching’ out of it! Surely, we do not want OUR till to come up short.

Harrumph!

Harrumph!

Brothers! The answer has already been sent to us! Our prophet and brother, John Calvin has already figured out the “exclusive” part. It is called “Predestination!” Before the founding of the world, God knew EXACTLY who He was going to save and EXACTLY who He was NOT going to save and, thereby, eternally execute in the eternal fires of Hell.

The saved of course, being us.

Yes, the called-out-of-the-world members of the TRUE Church.

We’ll call us “The Elect” and/or “The Body of Christ!”

I like it!

We like it!

May the record show that our Justification is a divine means by which God sent his only begotten son to die on the cross to satisfy God’s wrath against human sin — to appease the justice of God as atonement for the Elect. Jesus is punished IN THE PLACE of the Elected-Christian-Sinner in order to satisfy the justice of God and the legal demand of God to punish sin. Looking upon Jesus’ death from up High, God can now forgive the Elected-Christian-Sinner (and only the Elected-Christian-Sinner) because Jesus Christ has been punished in the place of (having TRADED PLACES with) the Elected-Christian-Sinner. In this way, meeting the retributive requirements of God’s justice.

(Seriously, can you even imagine Jesus, giving such a speech from the mount?)

Hush! The Judge is not done giving his ruling!

(Oh, excusez-moi)

So... As long as you have not already been “Predestined” as trash for the garbage dump — and, if so, then ALL bets are off and you cannot be Justified.

AND... as long as you ARE a tithe-offering member of the Body of Christ/The Elect AND... abide by OUR rules and regulations based upon OUR interpretation of the Bible, AND... do your utmost best to carefully adhere to ALL OUR dos and don'ts (while you are alive) then, when you die, you will go straight to Heaven.

On the other hand, if you are NOT a tithe-offering member of the Body of Christ who abides by ALL OUR rules and regulations based upon OUR interpretation of the Bible... then... it is already “Predestined” that, when you die, you will go straight to eternal Hell.

The theory stems from the false Christian premise of Adam committing “*Original Sin*” AND... the added presumption of “*God's*” livid insanity to punish humanity for it, with the exception of “*The Elect*”/“*The Body of Christ*” of course. A presumption which hinges entirely upon Judge Fleming's contrived Judgment that God punished Adam.

Hello? Listen very carefully. Jesus does not take “*our punishment*” upon himself.

Under God's Heaven, why would you say such a thing?

Because... there is no punishment from our Father for being duped into becoming the shanghaied slave of Master Knowledge of Good & Evil. There is no punishment from our Father for carelessly choosing to contract brain cancer. That's right. There is no PUNISHMENT. However, there is an EFFECT. ALL you clergymen should be the most relieved (out of ALL of us) to absolutely know: There is no punishment from God for what you call, “*Adam's sin.*”

The clergymen gasp: *Why should WE be the “most relieved”?*

Because, every day (worse than Adam & Eve), you choose to eat the exact same fruit. What do you take to eat from your teachers? Good & Evil. What in turn do you feed your sheep? Good & Evil. Upon what do you base your dogma? Good & Evil. What is the foundation of your mindset? Good & Evil. What is the basic content of everything that goes into your gut and comes back up out of your mouths? Good & Evil. You eat *IT* and breathe *IT* into your gills. Cause & Effect — verily, verily, although there is no punishment from our Father for the CAUSE (eating the fruit), there is indeed a disastrous EFFECT:

DEATH.

Genesis 2:17 (KJV) “But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.”

It should be easy to see why our Father infinitely gives us His love and PERFECT mercy. It is abundantly easy to prove our innocence... by virtue of our stupidity. What about it, Jury-Member? Do you find humanity legally guilty beyond a reasonable doubt? Considering the degree of our stupidity and the divine-genius of the Forces of Darkness working against us, can you rightfully Judge that a person (any person) is criminally responsible for his own kidnapping?

God is our GOOD Father. He does not divide His human children into categories of *saved* and *damned*. Indeed, there is punishment in God's plan for murder; for harmful-deceit; for promoting teachings that, by polluted design, diminish the Kingdom of God and... for just plain ol' bein' hurtful to others. However, the Scriptures confirm that there is no such thing as ETERNAL *punishment* for any human being. That is the God's-Honest Truth. We will study this Truth (in great detail) once we dig-up and unwrap "ALL."

Every Card-Carrying-Christian is taught to "believe": *Christians alone are predestined to rule in heaven* (over-the-rainbow somewhere) *while the rest of humanity burns in eternal destruction.*

I have heard certain pilots flying this airline actually describe their Eternal-Punishment-In-Hell-Bent-Father-in-Heaven as "*a benign dictator.*" I am not joking. And, neither are they. They really mean it. If this is "Truth" then Adolph Hitler was a benign dictator. Hitler determined "*The Elect*" portion of humanity as well. He called them "*the Master-Race.*" He and his "*Church*" were also supposed to go on to rule the world in heavenly utopia. Hitler also predetermined who would go to destruction. It's called a concentration camp. You know... for ALL that "*predetermined-deadwood.*" The benign-dictator called it "*The Final Solution.*"

Here is an entirely reasonable question for the jury. Why do you suppose any god (much less a loving Living God) would bother to create anyone "Predestined" for Eternal-Destruction? Even Hitler had the logical-sense to prefer (or charitably wish?) that the people he sent to destruction... SHOULD HAVE NEVER BEEN BORN TO BEGIN WITH. Yet, the "god" of the predestination crowd purposefully births people into existence with the afore-known plan of eternally executing them? If this is your "Faith," I'd really like to know, what god are you worshipping?

Sieg heil! Mien-benign-Fuhrer-god!

Whoa (and woe). The Living God is not livid with rage toward the two-year-old who was duped into eating brain cancer... nor with ALL the rest of us offspring children now that the poison from the fruit has spread throughout ALL the food we eat. We have been poisoned. God is our GOOD Parent Who will take every single one of us to the Emergency Room. Our Father's will is that none perish. Yet, clearly, Christian dogma is diametrically opposed to God's will:

No! MANY will perish! Here is an idea! Let's not just take ALL the air out of the ambulance tires. Let's blow-up the ambulance with a pipe bomb!

Dear Father, how can we put the Ambulance You sent for us back together again?

"By fully understanding this wonderfully simple Word of My Son of Light: RANSOM. Learn what it is. And, most especially, learn what it is not."

Thank you, Father. Upon doing so, we learn that a RANSOM is a very specific kind of payoff for the release of someone from captivity — commonly a kidnap-victim. A RANSOM is NOT the "*satisfaction*"

of a debt. Nor is it a “*substitution.*” Not anything of the kind. Nor does Jesus “*Become Sin in his Father’s eye.*” How repulsively stupid.

Carefully examine how any RANSOM works. Does the guy who pays the RANSOM take the place of the kidnap victim? No. Only in the movie, *Man On Fire*. In the real world? Absolutely not. Same with Jesus’ RANSOM. If Christian dogma is correct that “*God’s justice demands sinners be sent to eternal Hell,*” then JESUS IS BURNING... and will continue to burn... forever... in eternal Hell... if what was done on the cross is Penal-Substitution for how God supposedly punishes sinners. Please. Let’s get real. Jesus does NOT trade places with the victim — actually... finding himself mercilessly shackled to the Lordship of Master Knowledge of Good & Evil; thus, himself, becoming a slave to Sin.

Does the guy who pays the RANSOM take the place of the kidnapper? Absolutely not. Same with Jesus’ RANSOM. Jesus KNOWS the Lord (the same Lord I KNOW): “Our Father, Who art in Heaven.” Jesus and I ABSOLUTELY KNOW: Our Father in Heaven is NOT a Slave-Master. Nowhere does Jesus tell us (nor even suggest) that we go from one Slave-Master to another. To the contrary, Jesus says that his RANSOM sets us FREE — “FREE-Indeed.” Church atonement theory is so wrong... it’s ridiculously comical.

The scariest Truth? Today... “Penal Substitutionary Atonement” is the Church’s most dominant What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross theory. Especially popular among the Re-Formed and the Evangelical. The current pilots have it ALL boiled down to a very popular theological question:

“*Have you accepted Jesus Christ as your Lord and Savior?*”

In practice, “*Penal Substitutionary Atonement*” venerates the “*Lord*” portion superbly. The Paul-Taught Church fully expects you to become “*a Slave to Jesus*” with Paul and Judge Fleming as your overseers. Judge Fleming drapes a full-length evening gown over Jesus’ shoulders. On it is written front and back, SERVE JESUS AS THE LORD... and... PAINSTAKINGLY OBEY PAUL’S LIST OF DOS & DON’TS. Such mandates are completely foreign to Jesus and his teaching. Instead, Jesus tells us:

“The Son of Man did not come to be served, but to serve.”

Long before MAN fabricated plastic, The Church fabricated its own plastic Jesus. While Judge Fleming alphabetically and unendingly defines the “LORD” portion of “*your Lord and Savior*” (*how to obey your Lord* — via Paul), Penal Substitutionary Atonement leaves a huge hole of ambiguity about the “SAVIOR” part of this grand, sixteenth century theological-hypothesis...specifically... when it comes to the Saving-Us-From-Sin part of this useless Medieval idea. Yes, Medieval. Also known as the Dark Ages.

Indeed. Through the application of this very popular Church-Spun atonement theory, how is ALL the sin of the world taken AWAY?

It isn’t.

Well then... through the application of “*Penal Substitutionary Atonement,*” how is ALL the sin of even one “believing” sinner taken AWAY?

It isn’t. As the “believer” stumbles through Life, wearing his Penal-Substitutionary-Atonement button, he continues onward as a Slave of Sin.

Well then... how ARE we RANSOMED from THE CAUSE (The Knowledge of Good & Evil) and from THE EFFECT (Sin) by “believing” in Penal Substitutionary Atonement?

We aren't.

Under Pharisee-Paul's Post-Plane-Crash Manifesto (in which Judge Fleming has placed his trust and abide) we have two concluding choices. We can be the obedient slave to Master Sin or we can be the obedient slave to Master Sin. ALL Church remedies keep us In-Sin: Master Obedience, Master Self-Earned Righteousness, Master Law and even us erecting our own plastic Jesus action figure (our *substitutionary* kidnapper) on the dashboard of our car. ALL these theological-substitutes sell each and every one of us right back into the clutches of Master Sin. And, so... every Church-Taught Christian continues onward as a self-admitted sinner. It's EXPLICITLY in the preaching! Tell 'em pastor:

"Believe and be saved! Join us and become a sinner saved by grace!"

Tell 'em Jesus:

John 8:34 (Original Greek): "ANYONE who sins is a slave of sin."

Hey, Church-Pilots. Here's a question for you and your parishioners, straight out of The Holy Spirit Handbook:

"Have you Truly-Accepted, 100%, with no ifs, ands or buts, that ALL your sin has been taken AWAY by What's-Been-Done-For-You-On-the-Cross?"

Get out of here with that nonsense! We wouldn't ask that question to anyone!

Indeed, these pilots are excellent lawyers (there's the Penal... and... the Legal part again). They will not ask a question for which they themselves know not the answer.

Not true! We "believe" Jesus died for your sins. Now, get out in the field and start pickin' that cotton! Were gonna show you ALL the dos and don'ts for how to make Jesus the Lord of your Life! No, brother, THAT'S not the proper way to brush your teeth!

You gotta love it. "WE'RE gonna show YOU how to make Jesus, the Lord of YOUR Life." Okay, blind ones, show us. (Drill Whistle!) *Line up, troops! Hup, 2, 3, 4! Follow Paul, follow our Church's interpretation of Scripture and follow Christianity...*

...right into the ditch.

Penal-Substitutionary Christians remain self-admitted sinners from application to finish line — from starry-eyed salvation-story to death-bed. ALL the while, claiming Jesus as "Lord."

Jesus would rather we call him "Janitor" and Truly-Take his gift than for us to call him "Lord" and Truly ignore his gift. What Jesus cares about is that we Truly listen to him. To him, mind you. Not Paul. Tell us again, Jesus... just in case any die-hard *Penal-Substitutionary* cheese-head is finally listening:

"Anyone who sins is a slave of sin." (Thanks Jesus)

Throughout the annals of Christian dogma, Christianity's Church-Fathers concocted lesser-dominant Atonement Theories as well. Ones that Church-Going Christians across ALL denominations "believed," lived by and died by.

"Died by" specifically brings us to the next Church-Spun Atonement theory:

4.) THE MORAL INFLUENCE THEORY (The Christian-Kamikaze Pact) Also known as “The Moral Example Theory.” Very much the Radical-Christian version of Jihad, with one loving and caring exception. The Christian-Way to kill-yourself-for-the-cause is to fly your single-pilot airplane (with no passengers on board) into an unoccupied building. This theory completely dismisses the Savior part, while it exclusively promotes the absolute moral rule of what a “*fully-equipped*” Church-Pilot “believes” it means to “*follow the Lord.*” It focuses not on gaining “*salvation*” by “believing” in “*the cross,*” but by emulating the Life of Jesus, his suffering and then... specifically... emulating his death.

We are not saved by what’s been done for us on the cross; but, rather, we gain atonement through justification by diligently following the moral example of Christ — the crucifixion itself being Christ’s ultimate moral example for us. Christ showed us how we should die in martyrdom for the cause. “The cause” being morality itself and Jesus being our first martyr. Therefore, the only way you can complete your Life as a true Christian is to figure out a selfless way to suffer and to die as a martyr. You see, friend, it is not enough to just become a tithe-offering member of the Body of Christ AND... a slave to ALL of our dos and don’ts. You must ALSO... suffer and die a martyr’s death.

Wow. If we only had more Christians like this, we’d have less Christians like this.

5.) THE *CHRISTUS VICTOR* THEORY (“Christ the Victor”) In the same-titled book (published in 1931 AD), Lutheran bishop Gustav Aulen, revamps for our “new age” what many scholars consider to have already been a dominant theory throughout the historical Christian Church.

Jesus died in order to defeat the Powers of Evil (Sin, Death, and the devil) in order to FREE humankind from our bondage.

Theoretically sound. Kind of vague, though, as to how it ALL practically works. Actually, ALL Christian Atonement-theories are purposefully vague in the How-It-ALL-Practically-Works department. Typical of Religion. We are counseled by Judge Fleming to “*Have ‘faith’.*” That way it’s much easier for the proponents of these theories to avoid ALL the blatant contradictions. For instance, slavery and FREEDOM are diametrically opposed conditions.

By joining Judge Fleming and becoming a slave to ALL of his dos and don’ts, how is FREEDOM from the bondage of Sin actually achieved? How is the plague of Sin gotten-rid-of, most particularly in the here and the now? Today’s well-taught Mature-Christian from any church will proudly inform you:

“It isn’t. We have to die to become entirely sinless.”

Funny, that’s what I thought Jesus came here to do for us? Silly me.

In its earliest expression, one could easily mistake “The Christ the Victor” theory as an alternative to “The Devil Gets the RANSOM” theory. However, in “The Christ the Victor” theory there is no RANSOM paid to the devil nor to God. What was done for us on the cross did not “pay off” anyone, but simply defeated Evil; thereby, setting the human race FREE. Almost plausible, except for one big problem. Jesus clearly tells us, he is “GIVING his Life to us... AS... a RANSOM.” Thus... if the RANSOM never actually makes its way to the kidnapper (truly getting exchanged for the Life of the kidnap victim), What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross is pretty-much to no avail. Frankly, the RANSOM is worthless. Which makes PERFECT sense in light of the Romans 6:16 plane crash. Since, we as good

Christians are “striving” to become sinless by practicing Pharisee-Extremist-Slavery to obedience, righteousness and the Law, why on Earth do we need the cross?

Well... something with which to decorate our churches and wear around our necks to keep handy. You know. For protection. In case a vampire-attack breaks out.

6.) THE GOVERNMENTAL THEORY (“Salvation” Inc.)

Our sixth and final Church Justification Theory (and the audience cheers... for this is almost over). “The Governmental Theory” of Atonement is an offshoot of “The Penal Substitutionary Theory” (an opposing offshoot), making its debut in 19th Century Methodism; although, most modern-day Methodists still claim Justification under “Penal Substitutionary Atonement.” William Booth heavily adopted this theory in his creation of the Salvation Army.

The reason Jesus died on the cross, first and foremost, was nothing more than an advertisement — a four-hour infomercial (the hours Jesus lasted writhing and suffering before ultimately expiring on the cross). This was merely a four-hour sales-pitch to demonstrate God’s wrath against sin and the high price that anyone must pay, unless the sinner mends his evil ways.

Sinner, you had best understand, and come to that understanding quick, that what happened to Jesus on the cross does NOT satisfy God’s wrath against YOU, the sinner! You have been misled by that devil-church you’ve been attending!

Number one, God is STILL going to keep his wrath going against you, unless you mend your evil ways and adhere to ALL the dos and don’ts of not just ANY church, but specifically OUR church.

Because, number two, Jesus died... not for any one person and, certainly, not for the likes of YOU nor for the likes of the world at large — not even for other “Christians” merely flamboozled by the devil into THINKING they are Christians. For, they and ALL like them have attached their caboose to the wrong train. Jesus died for OUR Church as a corporate entity — and for OUR corporate entity alone.

AND... if you, by faith and charter letter, are a part of OUR Church AND... abide by ALL of OUR dos and don’ts AND... give graciously to OUR Church bank account (and diversified portfolio) you can take part in “Justification” — God’s salvation. If not... you are going straight to eternal Hell.

Didn’t you know? Jesus came to save Sears and the Chrysler Corporation. A “corporate entity.” Salvation Inc. And, you better “believe” it, the “Inc.” stands for INCORPORATED. Mind you, not one of those clever little *Ltd* sissy-boy, limited corporations — no, no, no. We’re talkin’ full-blown CORPORATION with a charter, diversified-liquidity and a team of attorneys and brother-stockholders.

Brother, the stock is “Justification.” And, if you want a “share” of it, you are more than welcome to come IN HERE WITH US and get you some.

In this way, Judge Fleming has gone-public. A public corporation. Not unlike Sears and the Chrysler Corporation.

Wanna start a church? Okay. What’s gonna be our combination of whatever bits and pieces of whichever part of these six Christian Atonement/Justification theories makes the most “believable” sense to us?

Like six different puzzles with interchangeable pieces.

Borrowing a big piece from “The Governmental Theory” puzzle, many Reformed-Protestant-Fundamental-Evangelical church “Organizations” have become just that — CORPORATE organizations. Their pilots love that aspect of “The Governmental Theory.” No more of that “hippy-crap” — holding hands, singing *kum bi ya* and simply praying together. No. That out-dated “praying-together” terminology just will not do anymore.

“Brother and sister elect, let us bow our heads in ‘CORPORATE’-prayer.”

The Re-Forming and Re-Forming part of the Reformation is still going strong. Today, in the twenty-first century, The Church is Re-Formed on a daily basis. New denominations pop up weekly. The problem is dire. Best illustrated by *The Six Puzzles Each Minus-the-Center-Piece Parable*. Each of the six puzzle-sets (Atonement Theories) that the “learned” are drawing from, are ALL missing the most important piece. Like a Multiple Personality Syndrome plagued with incomplete personalities. Really, what is going on in Judge Fleming’s convoluted head? As the Living God looks across ALL of Christendom (every denomination), what do you suppose He sees? The stark Reality is worse than *The Six Puzzles Each Minus-the-Center-Piece Parable*. The overall image depicted on each puzzle box is essentially the same. Unfortunately, the vast majority of the pieces that come out of the box do not fit. Christian dogma across the board is 95% dead wrong. Thus far, we have exposed some of it. From its non-Biblical foundation (*Original Sin*) to “The Plane Crash” (punctuating Paul’s piloting skills). From Judge Fleming’s total disregard of God’s warning: “Never eat the fruit from The Tree of The Knowledge of Good & Evil” (demonstrated daily by a “belief system” entirely engulfed by The Knowledge of Good & Evil), to outright blasphemy, such as: “*The Holy Spirit convicts us of our sin.*” ALL the lies told to us about Adam & Eve and Cain & Able; the constant betrayal to Jesus’ specific instruction: “Tell NO ONE I am the Christ,” (demonstrated daily by the Church-Taught flat out telling everyone: “*He is the Christ!*”) From the “*repent*” insert (burying what Jesus actually said: “Change your way of thinking”); to the “Church” Insert (actually inserting ITSELF into the Bible); to perhaps Christianity’s most dreadful and puzzling error to date: The abject uselessness of each and every Church Atonement Theory.

Any student with open eyes should at least begin to consider the reality of the 95% figure — likely an understatement. How can the Holy Spirit put such a horrible number (95% error) in proper perspective for us? *The Deck-of-Cards Parable*. The Church-Taught Christian is drawing from a deck of cards with only three cards in the deck. And, just in case (perhaps, because of your strict, Church-Taught, moral Christian up-bringing) you have never learned how many “corporate-entities” there are supposed to be in a deck of cards; brother, that glorious number is fifty-two.

Is there anything about “Atonement” upon which ALL of Christendom agrees? Kind of. What ALL of our twenty-first century Christian Church fathers, pilots, copilots and flight crew seem to agree upon (remarkably) is that our “Justification” is merely one of three Church-Taught endeavors (supposedly required by God) that every good Christian must attain in order for him or her to earn his or her First-Class ticket into Heaven: “Justification,” “Sanctification” & “Glorification.” (Thanks, Paul) To put it simply (well, that’s impossible, but I’ll try): Truly-Accepting-What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross is not enough. Once you are convinced to have “faith” in your “Justification”... whatever that might be, depending on whatever sub-sect of whatever denomination-combination of the six theories your evangelical-convincer has, he, himself, been convinced to “believe” in — I would add “she, herself” except for Paul, the great-grandfather of ALL this mess, “fundamentally” declared (at 1 Corinthians

14:34-35; and 1 Timothy 2:11-12) that a woman should remain silent, having no authority to convince anyone of any theory as to What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross — *anyway...* by whatever means you are taught what “*Justification*” is — and — once you have been convinced to have “faith” in it, you then need to roll up your sleeves and get your cotton-picking hands (yes, that's a slave reference) to work at achieving your “*Sanctification*.” Thus, you can embrace the *built-in* self-defeating part. In other words, you are to get to work at achieving the unachievable. If that's not abject self-defeating error, what should we call it? To get to work at achieving the unachievable is certainly not an accidental oxymoron. Sadly, it is not even a bad joke. Seriously: Today's Christian Church has determined that you need to get to work at achieving what today's Christian Church has determined is unachievable.

Our “*Sanctification*” is *Christianeese* for... oh, wow... trust me, it's just too tiring in this already much too long history lesson on Christian theoretical theology to list ALL of the “ands” and “dos” and “don'ts” associated with self-earned righteousness. But, you can bet your bottom dollar that one of the “dues” (pun and specific spelling intended) is that you need to be a tithe-offering member.

However (or should I say then?)... better, yet... finally — and I am using the word “finally” in the most dire and literal way possible — you get to shuffle off into your “*Glorification*.” Again, I will not bother to translate the *Christianeese*. Suffice to say, your “*Glorification*” is... well. It's to die for.

Regaining PERFECTION and FREEDOM right now in the flesh — which includes the FREEDOM to have a totally unencumbered relationship with God the Father — are, remarkably, the exact two things Judge Fleming is determined to convince you that you cannot completely-get in this Life. You have to be dead to get them... completely. You know? No. Actually, you don't KNOW. It is ALL one big preposterous theory. That's Organized Religion for you. Precisely why the pilots in charge of the cash-cow love calling this endlessly complicated monstrosity: “*Our Faith*.” *Justification...* to *Glorification*. Or, for ALL intents and practical purposes, ashes... to ashes. Dust... to dust. What's been done for you on the cross... to self-earned righteousness. FREEDOM... to slavery. The Lord giveth... and The Church taketh AWAY.

Gather around, children, and I will share with you *The Telephone Parable*. Look at our Church-Taught teachers' handed-down-explanation to us of What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross like the kids version of “Telephone.” The first line of communication being Jesus. Then, Twelve kids. Actually, two kids out of the remaining Eleven who's phone call actually got patched-through to us (brothers Matthew and John); the whisperings of what another kid out of the remaining Eleven (brother Peter) told his disciple (brother Mark); and... the endless blabbering of one isolated Pharisee-Extremist (our dear brother, Paul) along with what he told his disciple (brother Luke). Next... a two-thousand-mile-long line of birds sitting on a telephone wire (both the Formed and Re-Formed Church). And... finally... it gets to its intended receiver on the other end of the phone — someone yet to hear the Good News.

The Word started out as... “RANSOM”... and came through to the other side as... SATISFACTION, JUSTIFICATION, SACRIFICE, SUBSTITUTION, FEE, BILL, LOAN, SECOND MORTGAGE and/or some combination of two of these. Three of them. Four. Or... ALL of the above.

Man alive! Just how much is my “Salvation” gonna cost me?

Plenty. Becoming brainwashed into any Church-Atonement-Theory and soul-shamed by its application is the spiritual cost for any person who happens to answer the phone. As for the physical, down-to-earth cost — especially during “*worship-time*” (be sure to keep the “cost” part in mind) — the “operator” always steps in at some point during “the call” announcing...

“This call is person-to-person. Will you please accept the charges?”

Don’t laugh... it gets worse. This is Old-School. Long-distance phone calls are not FREE in this dimension. What has changed is the “person-to-person” part. At this point along the infrastructure (in the Telephone game) we are talking “Corporation-to-person.” If you think that’s funny, you should hear how the Senior Pastor chastised his duly appointed underling (the operator).

“No, no, operator. This is the twenty-first century. Get the lingo straight. It’s no longer, ‘Will you please accept the charges?’ We’ve changed ALL that to: ‘Will you partner-up with us?’”

Same old song. You may even know the song, BUT... (as always) if you want to dance to the tune; hey, brother, you need to pay the piper. Truly... it’s the twenty-first century cover-version of *Gimmie That Old Time Religion*. We are told that prostitution is the world’s oldest profession. I don’t know. I think it is a toss-up. Actually, prostitution did not start until the third generation of humankind. Unless one counts, prostituting our relationship with God. That would be where humanity stops knowing God and starts “believing” in God.

Wow. How does one make *that* transition?

By inventing an imaginary “belief system.” How very interesting. Instruct us, oh-knowledgeable theologians. How do we begin? *By leaving something on the nightstand for “God” as payment.* We can trace ALL THAT back to our first Neanderthal theologians. No. Not second-century Christendom. Much further back. Second-Generation humanity. Cain & Able.

The prosecution would like to call its first witness. Detective Donovan.

Detective, what, if anything, have you determined was the catalyst that caused the defendant, Cain, to take the Life of his little brother, Abel?

Well, no offense to you, your honor (it would appear that Judge Fleming himself is presiding). It was the damndest thing these kids could have ever come up with. What professionals call, “Theia Mania.” They was takin’ fruit and vegetables and even cute little furry animals and BURNIN’ ’EM UP before this “god” they had imagined!

Chapter 14: Unwrapping the Ransom

I can unwrap it in one sentence. What Jesus did for us on the cross is not a sacrifice.

Jesus told us plainly what it is. It is a RANSOM.

There is a big difference between a RANSOM and a sacrifice. Both are payments. However, one is real and the other is playing make-believe. Knowing... *versus*... “believing.” Precisely why Religion is such a destructive farce. Ouch. Why would I write such a terrible thing? Because it is the Truth. Religion replaces the Reality of knowing God with the counterproductive fantasy of “believing” in God. Jesus agrees, 100%. A RANSOM is a tangible Reality; whereas, a sacrifice is a theatrical performance.

Religion is cranked out by MAN. It is processed bologna inspired by NOTHING. Fancy that. It ALL started with MAN inventing the need to leave something on the nightstand for “God.” A burnt offering. The RANSOM Jesus gave for us has been wrapped up in imagined old bologna skin —

“We owe God.”

The most important aspect of teaching the A, B, Cs of Christianity is to make sure the student sees his sin as “*a DEBT that he OWES God.*” A “FEE” or a “BILL.” As if God were a Clerk in a candy store with His hand out to get the coins from our piggy banks. Or, laughably, as if God were the One with the psychological problem. Don’t laugh. According to Judge Fleming, it is God Who has psychological trouble. God is obviously suffering from a megalomaniacal, multi-personality disorder. Or, is this just the train wreck that occurs when we cram the Good News of the New Testament into the savagely backward, sacrificial-blood-rite voodoo of the Old Testament? Want to know what Jesus calls it?

“Putting new wine into old wineskins.” (Mark 2:22)

Bad enough that Religion is manmade imaginary bologna. Worse, we have made *our* bologna insanely complicated. God plays ALL the multiple lead parts in the panoply. Firstly... as the loving God Who gives His... secondly... only begotten Son (also God)... thirdly... to the High Priest (also played by God) Who takes our unblemished New Testament animal (our Savior) to an alter (in this case, the cross) and slaughters him on it as a sin offering... to appease... fourthly... Himself, the wrathful Holy God, too Holy to look upon His sinful Creation — namely, us. Better said, what’s become of us since “*the Fall of Man.*” Just hand the microphone to the intellectual Neanderthals and let them explain it to you:

Blood HAD to be shed because God DOES have a problem. You see, SIN is Divine-Kryptonite to God. If God were to even look upon SIN, His Holy Head would explode. For, God’s very Holiness prevents Him from looking upon SIN. Thus, the only thing that could possibly satisfy the SIN-debt of mankind was God requiring the shed blood of His unblemished Son on a cross. Through the shedding of blood, redemption is provided — BUT... (yup, wouldn’t be Christianity without a BUT thrown in) God’s blood-redemption only works for us as long as we pay it back (put something on the nightstand, so to speak).

1) *We must pay for our redemption to The Church by being good, tithing Christians — AND...*

2) *We must pay God for our redemption from here on out by striving to live nothing but saintly Lives.*

Amidst ALL of the voices in Paul's head, Paul's Pharisee voice is ALL over this one:

Hebrews 9:22 (NIV) "In fact, the law requires that nearly everything be cleansed with blood, and without the shedding of blood there is no forgiveness."

Really? Which law? What law? Who's law? Manmade Religious Law. Why not add a dead chicken and a voodoo doll with ALL four of its appendages punctured into the equation? Paul, if you would for us, please, rewind your manifesto ALL the way back to Romans 6:14 (two verses before catastrophe struck). I distinctly remember the Holy Spirit declaring through your open pen that, as true acceptors, we are no longer under the Law. What was that? Oh, yeah. The done-deal. Don't be bashful. You can say it out loud:

"Sin shall not have dominion over you, for ye are not under the Law, but under (PERFECT) Grace."

Thank you for playing. Have a safe trip home. We can ALL forget about Religion, Sin and the Law; become true acceptors and get on with our Lives. "Go in peace."

News bulletin. What's been done on the cross is meant exclusively for OUR needs. God has no needs. Why does Religion always have to step in and make things so difficult? This is God's Done-Deal for us. Is there any reason why God can't simply RANSOM ALL our sins AWAY? Out of the GOODNESS of His very Being? Blanketing us in real FREEDOM through PERFECT-Grace?

Of course He can't. God's hands are tied. God needs blood spatter and yellow tape surrounding a crime scene to satisfy "His Justice" and "His Law."

Sorry. I suppose there is no need for abject satire. Moronic-stupidity is automatically built-in the moment you start pontificating what God cannot do. Wake up a little more, Virginia. Here, drink this down... as if it were your morning coffee: God can do whatever the blank God wants to do. Try letting God fill in "the blank." Not Paul. Especially every other morning when Paul comes down off of that Holy Spirit inspired *madness* to his Pharisee *senses*. One can always tell in Paul's writing when that happens. Whenever Paul starts pontificating Pharisee Judgment in the name of "*Justice*" and "*Law*."

Paul has the same problem as his *Tradition of the Elders* teachers — a problem which Paul religiously passes on to his avid students: Not knowing how to separate God from Religion. The God's-Honest Truth? It is Organized Religion that needs blood spatter and yellow tape, surrounding a crime scene. So... let's ALL double-down on Neanderthal-Stupidity: *Since blood is INVOLVED in a crucifixion* (GET THAT, merely involved — for Jesus was certainly not bled-out and incinerated as a burnt offering) *let's turn the most PERFECT psychological help we could ever get for changing the way we think into yet another blood-sacrifice voodoo song. Gimmie that OLD-TIME Religion! We'll slaughter us an unblemished cow on an unblemished alter to an unblemished deity!*

The magical, sacrificial blood. Not coagulated blood. Rather, the squirting and dripping blood of a screaming and writhing sacrificial object has always conjured up ALL sorts of *Good* things for MAN. Healthier crops, healthier children, the defeat of our enemies, the making of rain and, yes, atonement for our sins. Just so long as we never commit another sin after eating this nonsense. *We're warshed in da blood!*

Warshed clean in da blood!

Father G, of the Roman Catholic “faith,” asks, “*Why then did God demand blood sacrifices from the Old Testament Jews?*”

He didn’t. No more than the god, Baal demanded blood sacrifices from the Old Testament Baal worshippers. ALL Good & Evil-Inspired Religious Sacrificial-Voodoo comes from MAN. The men of Lycaonia wanted to sacrifice bulls and flower wreaths to Paul and Barnabas, thinking THEM to be gods (see Acts 14:11-15). Paul refers to their idiocy as worthless “vanity.”

The earth and sky do not make “payment” to God. Nor do the birds of the air. Nor do the animals upon the earth. Nor do the fish in the sea. God’s alleged “*need of payment*” from what He created is found only in the worthless vanity of MAN. Shaped under the harsh whips of Master Knowledge of Good & Evil.

What did Jesus say about sacrifices to God? Actions speak louder than Words. Jesus, the Light of God’s Life (who does ALL things pleasing to the Living God of Light) never once presented a burnt offering to our Father in Heaven. Boy, doesn’t THAT speak loud volumes. Sacrifices are Cain’s discovery. (Thanks, Cain) Improved upon by his younger brother — the lad who introduced the grand idea of using live, writhing animals. Adding a bit of action and zest to the sport. (Thanks, Abel)

What “sport”?

MAN’S invented game. It is called Religion. To begin the game, the player takes an object of personal value and destroys it as payment to God. Like destroying the personal value of an ox by throwing it into the sacrificial fire or destroying the personal value of a hundred dollar bill by throwing it into the collection plate. Not unlike Tip-Offs when MAN put together the game of Basketball. To begin the game, the referee throws a basketball straight up between two opposing centers. Or the Puck-Drop in Hockey. To begin the game, the referee drops a puck between two opposing centers.

MAN — always with the “why” questions about God. *Why did God demand blood sacrifices?* One might as well ask: *Why did God demand Tip-Offs between NBA centers?* Or: *Why did God demand Puck-Drops between NHL centers?* Duh... because MAN decreed it. Why do we insist on blaming God for the silly things that MAN decrees? The Living God never demanded sacrifices. MAN would be hard-pressed to say that God even “allowed” them. The Old Testament Jews and ALL their goofy Neanderthal ways are a touchy subject for the Living God that I know. The first time I read the entire Old Testament, God continually broke into my reading (out of the blue) saying in frustration...

“What am I going to DO with these people?”

“*These people!*” *Oh... so, it’s like that?*” I would joke with Him.

“Neanderthal-Stupid! It’s like that!” He would bellow back. **“They are given ten commandments, they decree six-hundred more!”**

Always following His “Neanderthal-Stupid! It’s-like-that!” with a tag-on one-liner. The *one-liner* (directly above) occurred while I was somewhere in the Book of Exodus. It took me years to discover

the facts contained in what I presumed were proverbial one-liners. God was not embellishing through parable. He was not joking. He was not even exaggerating for comic effect. The Jewish organized Religion actually did end up compiling a total of six-hundred and thirteen commandments (*Torah*) — one-hundred of which are *Korbanot* (specifically centered around the rite of sacrifice). *Geeze*.

Under the guidance of Master Knowledge of Good & Evil, ALL of our games (Religion, War, Romance, Law, Finance, Basketball, Hockey, etcetera) have ALL become more and more complex and convoluted throughout the years. We (humankind) like to see it as “*refining the game.*”

It only took Judaism two-hundred years to turn ten commandments into six-hundred and thirteen. Since then, the never-ending additions, amendments and adjustments are in the billions. Don’t forget, our disease accelerates mathematically. The ratio derived by plugging these numbers into a simple inverted proportion is, remarkably, always the same. Gosh, why do you suppose that would be? Because the ratio is directly influenced by The Knowledge of Good & Evil accelerating exponentially every ten years of human existence. As for things directly swayed by the internet, the accelerated increase is incalculable.

On September 20, 1845, the first rules of Baseball were published. A total of 20 official rules were listed. That count has dizzily expanded to 981 official rules, with nineteen adjustments, addendums and additions added in 2019. It never stops. In 2020, twenty-nine more rules were added (ten of them because of Covid-19). In 2021, nine additional rules were drawn up. Three more in 2022. Three more in 2023. Come the year 2045, the official rules governing Baseball will have been around for two hundred years. The ratio suggests that, at that time, there will be 1,180 official rules in force upon Baseball.

Personally, what does the Lord God have to say about Old Testament sacrifices?

“I, the Living God, would much rather share a sunset with an Old Testament Jew than a sacrificial burnt offering.”

I (your trusty author) no longer bring up the s-subject (sacrifices) with God. He does NOT want to talk about it. I suspect that if the Living God ever was “involved” in the ancient rite of sacrifice (in any way) it was in an attempt to change the *sacrificer’s* way of thinking — accomplishing little more than denting their thick skulls (a few celebrated exceptions aside, such as Noah). This, I KNOW. Besides being religiously forced to Take-Time-Out-Of-Your-Day-To-*think-About-God* (in a remarkably perverse way by senselessly slaughtering an animal), there was no Holy-Super-Real “getting-nearer-to-God” thing happening with it. Sorry to disappoint anyone or bust anyone’s religious bubbles. There never was any “*holy magic*” in the sacrificial blood. No supernatural formula that miraculously “*floats up to Heaven*” and turns God’s pouty-face and/or frown upside down.

Stop already with the “*harrumphing.*” (I hear you Judeo/Christians out there.) Try to de-cheese just for a moment. Poke your head up out of the sand, Virginia. The “*aroma*” pleasing to God was not the burnt flesh and fur of the sacrifice, but rather (on those rare occasions) a changing mind.

The rite of sacrifice was not for God’s benefit — certainly not as far as the Living God of Light is concerned. God has no needs. If sacrifices (burnt offerings) ever did have His “approval” the entire

ritual was “allowed” for MAN’S benefit. That way, the ritual could... perhaps... produce that much-needed psychological impact upon the person performing the ritual. Occasionally it did.

BUT — (as usual) — Big Organized Religion stepped in (ALL the way in) and turned sacrificial offerings into a business. Actually, quite a lucrative monopoly. The Temple-Tyrants ultimately decreed that the only place a legitimate sacrifice could be performed was at the Temple. For the *Good* of the people, of course. Talk about an infomercial.

*“Hey, ya’ll! Tired of ALL that mess to clean up, afterward? Is it taking you ALL day long to even FIND an animal? Then, ya come to find out, it’s not even a spotless one!
 Are ya havin’ just a LITTLE trouble chasin’ down that BIG ox?
 Watch out for that fire, partner! You’re supposed to be sacrificin’ the ANIMAL... not YOURSELF!
 And, careful with that knife, buddy! How many times do YOU end up with MORE stab wounds than the animal?
 Fed up with waistin’ what’s left of your day trying to get that dag-blasted fire started? Not an easy thing to do — even if ya got the latest and greatest fire-makin’ tools in modern-day 175 BC civilization. And, what if it’s windy? Or raining? Aren’t you tired of goin’ home beaten-down, un-sacrificed and havin’ to tell ALL yer wives and young-uns that the curse of God is still upon yer household?
 Well... NO MORE! Come on down to SRU! We’re your good friends here at Sacrifices ’R Us!
 You pay US to do your sacrifice FOR you!
 NO MORE bloody hands to clean up! NO MORE huntin’ that animal down! We provide YOU with the animal — uh, fer a nominal fee, of course.
 So come on down to SRU, brothers! Where the sacrificial fires burn 24-7!
 That’s SRU! Conveniently located at your nearest Temple.
 That’s SRU! Don’t miss our Shavout Festival Sale! Come on down to SRU!
 An’ get *right* with God!”*

The people’s response? *Warshed in da blood! We’re warshed CLEAN in da blood!*

Psychologically? At best, maybe 64% *warshed-clean* in the blood.

Alrighty then! We’ll just have to savagely knife and burn a BIGGER animal tomorrow... and get 69% warshed clean in da blood!

Would you like to know the secret behind the sacrificial “covering” of the blood? The Hebrew Kipper/Kopper? The Christian Atonement-Moment? Would you like to know the “supernatural mystery” of the blood? *Brothers and sisters-a*, gather round and I will reveal to you the magical powers of “the blood.” Ya see... the liquid part is called plasma. It is made up of water, salts, and proteins. The solid part contains red blood cells, white blood cells, and platelets...

First of ALL, it never was God Who had the psychological problem. And, second, Jesus did not come to *wash us* in his blood; but, rather...

“...to give his Life as a RANSOM on behalf of many.”

Happy trails. ALL the Clowns can get back in the car, now. Thank you for playing. It's been entertaining. The Circus is over.

The biggest problem with Judge Fleming's early "ideas" concerning the RANSOM and "*the cross*" is that no one in ALL of Christendom had the first clue as to how to correctly answer the most important RANSOM-question:

Who is the kidnapper? Meaning... who gets the RANSOM?

ALL the Pope's horses and ALL the Pope's men could not feasibly answer this mystery. And, so, ultimately, "The RANSOM Theory" (and consequentially the Word RANSOM itself) was completely abandoned by The Church (the Circus) and by ALL of the Clowns that keep popping out of the car (Christian Denominations), both Formed and Re-Formed consensuses — with one exception. The Jehovah Witnesses (the Blind-Insane Clown, running this way and that way across the entire Circus Ring. The poor, blind thing needs to be led back TO the car). As of the writing of this, the Jehovah Witnesses are the only Christian denomination that still use the Word "RANSOM" in its Atonement Doctrine — calling it "*Jesus' RANSOM Sacrifice.*"

Unfortunately... "RANSOM-Sacrifice" is an oxymoron. A dim-witted contradiction of terms. Like as if some Jesus-Cult were to envision Jesus driving an automobile and, in the writing of the doctrine, some top-level guru cult member refers to the car as "*Jesus' CHEVY-Mustang.*" Each and every Jehovah Witness still sees his or her "*atonement*" from the exact same ditch as the rest of Christendom. The Word RANSOM is meaningless to Jehovah Witness dogma and, therefore, completely negligible. Who gets the RANSOM? Who is the kidnapper? No one — as far as "Jehovah" is concerned. To this Christian camp, RANSOM is merely another word for "*Satisfaction*" and eye-for eye justice. Old Testament-sacrificed-animal-made-into-New-Testament-Satisfaction: *God consuming God's Son as God's much-needed sacrifice.*

Along with ALL the rest of Christendom, Jehovah Witnesses are wrapped up in the exact same contradiction of Paul. On the one hand, "*salvation*" is described as "*a FREE gift from God,*" but on the other, "*unattainable without slavery to obedience and every aspect of the Law*" including (let me tell ya, brothers and sisters) the strictest moral guidelines to which you'd ever want to be chained (making the Jim Jones' cult feel like they were on a trip to Disney World); knowing the JW interpretation of the Bible inside and out; pledging allegiance to the JW Organization as God's Earthly Vessel (which, of course, includes actively recruiting even more tithing-members into this very exclusive country club) and... oh, yeah — Paul (or whomever authored "Hebrews") confirms it — you will end up damned to eternal Hellfire if you ever intentionally sin again. (Thanks, Reformation)

Imagine Jesus coming face to face with the Christian Church. Not in the sky (as Christian folklore would have it), but very much down to earth. Face to face with the institution that, for two-thousand years, encased blood-sacrifice bologna-skin around his RANSOM. Let us bow our heads and ask the most revered Christian question:

What would Jesus do?

Probably have a full-blown fit equal to the one he had the day he cleared the Jewish Temple brick and mortar of this perverted nonsense.

Well, then... we need to reform The Church.

Nice thinking. “*Holier*” folks than our modern-day pilots have already tried reforming this abominable sow’s ear. But, alas, the best that MAN can turn a church into is a silk purse. (*Ka-Ching!*) Dr. Youssef is right. There is no “saving Christianity.” There is no betterment in “reforming The Church.”

The Living God is... DONE... with The Church.

I apologize to any and ALL Church-Enthusiasts. I am Truly sorry to have to be the one to make you face this Reality and process it. Seriously. I am fully aware that, for many of us, the social feature of CHURCH has become an engrained part of our Lives. It helps to form relationships by bringing people together. Unfortunately, its teachings make it impossible for the people it brings together to Truly-Accept, 100%, with no ifs, ands or buts, that ALL of our sins have been taken AWAY by What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-on-the-Cross. Too many ifs, ands and buts. Too much at stake (EVERYTHING). Still, I cannot help the way I feel... an inward need to underscore my apology. It is genuine. Me having to be the one to have to tell you ALL this, makes me feel like the bad-guy parent exposing the Santa Claus fib. Sorry. There is no putting Santa back together once you know the God’s-Honest Truth.

Kudo-sorry to ALL you fans of the Reformation. Jim & Tammy Bakker, Joseph Kony, David Koresh, Jim Jones, the Mormons and the Jehovah Witnesses are ALL glaring examples of the Reformation. Not to take anything AWAY from the rest of Fundamental Evangelical Protestantism.

The Reformers did have one good intention. “*Grace Alone.*” Crack! (*It’s a well hit ball!*) Team-Light piles out of the dugout, gazing up in anticipation. (*Is it gonna be a home run?*) PERFECT-Grace? (*Aw crap!*) Just another foul ball.

PERFECTLY-Autonomous-Grace-Alone would have been more than enough of a pursuit for any good, God-Inspired Church-Reformer. Unfortunately, the Reformers’ Church-Taught/Church-Bent quest for unveiling “*Grace Alone*” ended up with ALL those other good-intentions. Asphalt for the road to Perdition. Now, don’t get me wrong. I am not saying that any one of these well-intended Christian Reformers (because of their personal contribution to this mess) is “*predestined*” to go to what they themselves refer to as “*eternal damnation.*” No. Please, allow me to clarify. The entire idea of “Let’s fix The Church” has long-since gone to Hell in a hand-basket along with the institution itself. It did so since day one. I am strictly speaking from an organizational, corporate and business standpoint — the down-to-earth, brick & mortar perspective. Same as Jesus predicted would happen (and did happen) to the stone & mortar Temple in Jerusalem — the last holy tangible asset of JA (Judeo Airlines) — “Not one stone left standing upon another.”

At the business level (and you can mark my words on this one) every tangible asset of CCI (Christian Church Incorporated) including the original Formed Corporation and “The Break-Up” (not unlike what happened to AT&T, previously known as “the phone company”) — from every Catholic asset to every Protestant land-holding; from every brick of the Latter-Day Saint’s property to the hymnals in the

pew-bench at the little country church; from clipboard to cathedral (with the exception of the internal ceiling portion of the Sistine Chapel) every penny's worth is going to be hurled into Fire Lake. Might I add, hurled by the Living God with the exact same enthusiastic-indifference as the dude in the Corona commercial flings his cell phone into the ocean.

I have been given the green light to do some fist-pounding. (Attention ALL Protestants: Make sure you're sitting down.) First, and sadly, the Re-Formers had the exact same communication problem as the Formers. They couldn't help themselves. They had been taught by the Formed Church (established for fifteen-hundred years) to keep things monopolized, complicated and above the average person's head by saying ALL these "*sacred things*" in a combination of *Christianeese*... and... the rest of it? In a language foreign to the average ear. Was I being redundant? No, I was not. In addition to the *Christianeese* (both borrowed and coined) the Re-Formers had long-since begun their own religious Lives, learning ALL of this enchilada-stuffing from the Latin ditch into which they themselves had fallen. And, so, that is how they understood it — and taught it.

Sola gratia. Latin to English? "Grace Alone." It is Truly unfortunate that none of the fathers of the Reformation ever got around to considering PERFECT-Grace... "Alone." Instead, they bogged themselves down with more *solas*. Five *solas* to be exact. *Sola Scriptura* ("Scripture Alone"). *Solus Christus* ("Christ Alone"). *Sola Gratia* ("Grace Alone"). *Sola Fide* ("Faith Alone"). And *Soli Deo Gloria* ("The Glory Of God Alone").

Beginning to see the logistical problem? No *sola* can truthfully stand "Alone" if you add anything to it. Especially another *sola*. Much less five *solas* ALL together... and each one stands... "Alone." It would be like starting a physics theses by saying that Bob (a boy) stands on the red table "Alone" with four other boys; ALL of them, each, also standing on the same red table... "Alone."

Second problem. The Reformation fathers left a lot to be desired when it came to "testing the Spirits." Given to plenty of Darkness and Death in their own heads, they easily mistook the mouthpiece of the Dying God of Darkness for the actual voice of the Living God of Light. As Jesus would say:

"ALL of them to the person, a house divided against himself."

The prophetic leader of ALL this "*Reform*," Martin Luther, was an avid (more like rabid) anti-Semite. Yet, at the same time, Luther was a certified Pharisee, cut carbon copy out of the pattern of his mentor, the most extreme Pharisee of ALL Pharisee-Extremists... brother Paul of Tarsus.

That's impossible. That is totally contradicting.

Exactly.

Brace yourself. Luther's hate-speech is goose-steps beyond someone dropping the K-word in a ten-year-old email to a high-school buddy (K-word, being the derogatory slur against Jewish folk). Not even close. Are you ready for this? In his 65,000-word treatise *Von den Juden und Ihren Lügen* (*On the Jews and Their Lies*), Luther officially documents the Jews as "*poisonous envenomed worms*" and eloquently writes that we, as Christians, "*are at fault in not slaying them.*"

Most historians are convinced, Luther's anti-Jewish rhetoric contributed significantly to the development of German anti-Semitism in the 1930s and 40s. (Ya think?) Not only did Luther provide Hitler with his spiritual "rebel-yelp" for the Nazi Party; moreover, Luther delivered a step-by-step blueprint for perpetrating the Holocaust.

Unbelievable? Below is a word-for-word excerpt from *On the Jews and Their Lies* (written by Luther in 1543 AD) detailing the eight steps that "we" as good Christians should take with the Jews:

"First, to set fire to their synagogues or schools... This is to be done in honor of our Lord and of Christendom, so that God might see that we are Christians..."

"Second, I advise that their houses also be razed and destroyed."

"Third, I advise that ALL their prayer books and Talmudic writings, in which such idolatry, lies, cursing, and blasphemy are taught, be taken from them."

"Fourth, I advise that their rabbis be forbidden to teach henceforth on pain of loss of life and limb."

"Fifth, I advise that safe-conduct on the highways be abolished completely for the Jews. For they have no business in the countryside."

"Sixth, I advise that usury be prohibited to them, and that ALL cash and treasure of silver and gold be taken from them."

"Seventh, I recommend putting a flail, an ax, a hoe, a spade, a distaff, or a spindle into the hands of young, strong Jews and Jewesses and letting them earn their bread in the sweat of their brow. But if we are afraid that they might harm us or our wives, children, servants, cattle, etc.,... then..."

"(Eighth)... let us emulate the common sense... (and) eject them forever... If we wish to wash our hands of the Jews' blasphemy and not share in their guilt, we have to part company with them. They must be driven from our country...like mad dogs."

Submitted for your approval, one, Martin Luther — the producer of modern Fundamental Evangelical Christianity. Chilling, to say the least. This malfunction is beyond *Twilight Zone*. Rod Serling himself would be hard-pressed to create such a character, reflecting the severe dichotomy of Luther. Not only does Luther evolve (through Sanctification) into a monstrous Jew-Hater, his perpetual devotion to Fundamental Christianity (his Life's calling) is directly centered around him being a forthright disciple of the pinnacle Jew's Jew — a Pharisee-Extremist.

Shakespeare? Mamet? The best of playwrights could never invent such an antihero so self-divided against himself. Certainly not a believable one. No one is born into our world this twisted. Far beyond congenital insanity. One has to learn this self-imploded way of thinking, embrace it and then become it.

At the height of Germany's Third Reich, Bernhard Rust (Hitler's Education Minister) was quoted in the *Völkischer Beobachter* as saying, *"The time is past when one may not say the names of Hitler and Luther in the same breath. They belong together; they are of the same old stamp."*

They do, indeed, have identical postage tattooed upon their foreheads; a major flaw, linking Luther and Hitler's brains together. Both mindsets were greatly afflicted by a common falsehood: The idea of God & Church being indistinguishable. Rendering two entirely different conclusions. Both horrific. Most Protestants are unaware of the vast majority of Catechism (Old-Church dogma) that passed through into Protestantism un-reformed — like poop going through a goose. Luther embraced most every un-reformed aspect of Christian dogma as *"inspired," "inerrant"* and *"faith-inspiring."* While Hitler saw

the vast majority of Church dogma exactly for what it is. “Absurdity,” “humbug” and “lies.” Leading Hitler to the same place modern-day Atheists go: *If The Church is a fraud then there is no God*. Not that Hitler himself was an Atheist; he saw himself AS GOD. Still, as one ponders WWII, one must consider the enormity of Church error and contradiction that led Adolf Hitler to see “the God of The Church” as nonexistent. (Thanks Church)

The mindsets of both Luther and Hitler were — by ALL reason — adrift. What a legacy. Paul teaches Luther. Luther teaches Hitler. On the one hand, the Reformers promoted the FREE gift of God’s “grace.” On the other hand, they danced around Paul’s plane crash. Not that they side stepped around it. Like most Lutherans do today, doing the Texas two-step with blinders on to avoid the horrific contradiction. No. The original Reformers danced around it like wild savages. As if the smoldering aviation crash site were the Burning Bush — entirely brainwash-perverted by Paul’s manifesto. They embraced it. Actually seeing slavery and FREEDOM as being one in the same. I still hear dogmatized Christian intellectuals voice this contradictory, house-divided-against-itself madness:

“*We can only be FREE by becoming slaves to obedience.*”

They have it completely ass-backward. First, become what Jesus calls “FREE-Indeed.” That means FREE, with no ifs. No ands. No buts. No circus. Do that first. Become PERFECTLY and completely FREE... then you won’t need to be told by your fellow man what to do.

The Reformers — God save them. The same men who, renouncing ALL others, saw themselves as the sole interpreters of Holy Scripture. Still, they managed to accept and embrace enough Established-Church dogma to choke a horse... “Alone.” More than enough to make a billy-goat puke... “Alone.” Enough to strangle each one of their banner waving *solas*... “Alone.”

The Reformers gladly kept *Est Originale Peccatum* (Original Sin) as a rotted foundation beam and continued to “believe” in the abomination of *Creatio ex Nihilo* (Creation out of NOTHING). You will not find one Holy-Spirit-Motivated Word promoting either of these manmade-speculations throughout ALL of inspired Scripture. No further than Genesis, and the Reformers have already flushed their “*Scripture Alone*” *sola* down the toilet.

Same as the Formed Church did in *The-Before-The-Reformation* Time, the Re-Formed Church quotes the contradicting daydreams (and nightmares) of Paul as often if not more often than the unwavering Words of Jesus. So much for Jesus “*Alone.*” Actually, the Reformation’s term (“*Christ Alone*”) exemplifies the double-down-dismissal of one of Jesus’ most insistent commands:

“Tell no man I am the Christ!”

The Re-Formed Church passes around the collection plate as often as the Formed Church ever did. After ALL, money makes the world go round... and keeps the lights on in the vestibule. So much for “*Faith Alone.*” *But, hey, guys, why in the world would we ever want to “reform” the cash-cow THIS thing has turned out to be? (Ka-Ching!)* Only it gets worse. These modern-day Pharisee-Extremist Reformers actually turned the man-made-organized-Church into GOD. Something their great-grandfather, Paul, would have denounced not merely as “faith shipwrecked,” but “faith” blown out of the water. Many

Fundamental Evangelical pilots flat out proclaim this exact abomination as part of their “Faith” and flight plan:

“The Church is the extension of God on Earth.”

Boy, isn’t that lucrative? What a way to close the financial sale when the conversation inevitably comes around to that crucial time at worship services for Judge Fleming to get into your purse and pocketbook:

“You need to give to God!”

Excuse me? Did I hear you correctly?

“Yeah-a, praise Jesus-a! Look in your bank account and see where YOUR heart is. How much is going to God? Sinner! You need to partner-up with God!”

“Partner-up” with God. That is a very popular sales-close these days. Partner-up: Whosoever came up with that one should be getting at least a couple cents on every dollar taken in. Because, that is pure Madison-Avenue genius.

You don’t need to be a-wastin’ your Sundays watchin’ that devil’s ballgame! Or out there knockin’ that ball around on that devil’s golf course. Brother! You don’t NEED to be ridin’ that golf cart! What you NEED for a “ride” is to come up in here and ride the Glory of the Lord! (“The Mind Twister”) Sundays — brothers and sisters — you need to be HERE to spend your time with God!

Like... a... yeah. The only place to find Him is either at the church alter or hearing this sales-pitch in any other place made “holy” BY the sales-pitch. Paul has no one but himself to blame for such an abominable outcome. ALL us Christians, together, we’re “*the Body of Christ.*” The organized structure is “*GOD-Almighty*” and the corporate-congregation is “*the Body*” of Jesus. Both halves of molten pyrite, cast-molded and then soldered together, forming our golden calf. We have created god on Earth. Seen from Heavenly-Reality? An abomination in the Sight of the Living God.

How does this abomination work in down-to-earth practice? It doesn’t. Church history is filled with the stark evidence of a different pursuit of *solas*. Three (a trilogy). Murder “Alone.” Untruth “Alone” And, Hypocrisy “Alone.” Hypocrisy being the unmatched constant.

From day one, the Formed Church demonized sex outside of marriage as the “*Carnal sin.*” “*Evil.*” “*Unholy and debase.*” Yet, a ghastly percentage of its Church-Taught priests became serial pedophiles, sexually molesting and sodomizing the parishioners’ children. Dire as THAT certainly is, the blue ribbon of hypocrisy goes to the Re-Formed Church and its revamping-of the sin of “idolatry.” Newly interpreted: *Anything you put above God.* And, so... the pastors hurl their Judgments. Accusing modern man of putting his sports above God. His TV above God. His work above God. And, even of putting his children above God. ALL the while these same pastors put their “Faith” above God. Their “Bible” above God. And, most especially, their “Church” above God. So much for “*The Glory Of God Alone.*”

Are you done, yet? asks Judge Fleming (self-injecting his morning shot of Fentanyl; wincing briefly, in anticipation of release). *Anything else?*

How about untruth “Alone”? Your inserts: “*Faith*” and “*belief*” (substituted for “absolutely knowing”), “*church*” (for “gathering”) and “*repent*” (for “change your way of thinking”) are but four cesspools of falsehood to drain. The further into the Weeds we go, the more Tares we find. One cannot read the Word of God in any Church-Inspired Bible translation without stepping through sinkholes of Church-Injected slime. Amazingly inclusive, God’s Living Parable pretty much covers it ALL:

“That man there is a slime! If he’s allowed to go FREE there’s something really wrong going on here!”

Anything else?

Absolutely, Judge. Number One on the abomination trilogy. Murder “Alone.” When it comes to *those thou did smite* in the name of Christendom, *thou hast* not the square-footage *amongst ALL thine* Cathedrals (bell towers to catacombs) to conceal the blood *thou hast* spilled upon *thy* doorstep. How can one ever forget the Crusades? It is supposed, in grand total, the dead murdered at the hand of the long arm of the Formed-Church piled up to 20 million in the holy land and Arab/Turkish areas alone. As for the Re-Formed Church? In the hundreds of millions. The native peoples of South and North America were slaughtered to the tune of establishing “*religious FREEDOM*” in the new world. How does one reconcile ALL this madness within the scope of the Jesus-Mission?

Forgiven and forgotten.

Not yet. In John’s Revelation, many of those yet to Truly-Accept Jesus’ RANSOM are the very Christians who committed these atrocities in the name of Jesus. You can read ALL about them at Revelation 22:15 — the final holdouts put without. Hardly “*forgotten*,” since ALL of Time is happening at the same time. The Living God sees every second of carnage happening right now as you are reading this. These “works” are entirely opposed to the Jesus-Mission. The Church, stained in murder, pollutes the air by calling Jesus “*Lord, Lord*.” The God’s-Honest Truth? Master Knowledge of Good & Evil is “*the Lord*” of The Church — its father as well. Need some highlights? First Crusade, under Pope Urban the Second. Only God knows the exact number slain. At least in the hundreds of thousands. In Antiochia more than 100,000 Turks were slaughtered. According to Christian chronicler Fulcher of Chartres, the Christians “*...did no other harm to the women found in the tents — save that they ran their lances through their bellies*.” Good or Evil? *Good* according to the Christian Church.

Jerusalem: Conquered by Church-Forces on July 15, 1099 AD. The Christians racked up over 60,000 kills... in one day. In the words of one Christian witness, “*There (in front of Solomon’s Temple) was such a carnage that our people were wading ankle-deep in the blood of our foes*.” Perversely tear-drenched, the Christians celebrated the *Goodness* of this. “*Happily and crying for joy, our people marched to our Savior’s tomb, to honor it and to pay off our debt of gratitude*.” (Leaving something on the nightstand.) The Archbishop of Tyre, a somewhat sane eye-witness, wrote: “*It was impossible to look upon the vast numbers of the slain without horror; everywhere lay fragments of human bodies, and the very ground was covered with the blood of the slain. It was not alone the spectacle of headless bodies and mutilated limbs strewn in ALL directions...Still more dreadful was it to gaze upon the victors themselves, dripping with blood from head to foot, an ominous sight which brought terror to ALL who met them. It is reported that within the Temple enclosure alone about ten thousand infidels perished*.” Good or Evil? ALL *Good* according to the Christian Church.

In 1231 AD, the Inquisition was founded. The Church-Mission? Search and destroy surviving and hiding heretics. Estimated one million victims. The burning of Joan of Ark is a definite stand out.

That was a long time ago.

Really? The modern-day Church is caught up in the same self-deluded/self-created dilemma. If The Church decides to include the LGBTQ A to Z+ community with open arms, it does so at the peril of excluding the vast majority of its dues-paying members which make up 99.7% of its lifeblood. The very continuation of The Church depends on maintaining its Medieval mindset. Same mindset that formed the official Church-Charges against Joan of Arc. Among them: “*Violating divine law by dressing like a man.*” Joan was nineteen when the Christian Church burned her alive as a heretic.

Imagine, taking a nineteen-year-old girl, tying her to a stake and setting her on fire. Her screams, falling upon the deaf ears of “*The Faithful.*” The “Faithful,” themselves, being the most trashed victims. Blood-drunk from the absolute-insanity of Church-Taught dogma.

It is God’s law that a man should be a man! And a woman should be a woman!

Would you like to know the God’s-Honest Truth, Judge Fleming, your Honor? You and your God-Forsaken creed are sickened by man. And, fearful of woman.

Fancy that. Sickened by man and fearful of woman. Anything else?

Whatever your pleasure, your Honor. Which should it be? Men or women?

Let’s stick with women.

The Salem witch trials and subsequent hangings are a powerfully Dark attention-getter; only, not “Alone.” There were crushings there as well, ALL courtesy of the Re-Formed Protestants.

“Crushings?”

Yes, your Honor. That’s where Pure-Christians are taught by the Pure Christian Church (known as Puritans) to put a flat board on top of a ninety-pound woman and keep adding rocks upon it until she is crushed to death. Crushing women seems to be another Church-Constant. For umpteen centuries, The Church has almost single-handedly kept women pinned under the Darkness of its insane Biblical-World-View: *Women simply have no rights whatsoever, and are nothing more than a man’s property, beginning with the woman’s father and ending with the woman’s husband — the lord of the household.*

We don’t believe like that anymore!

“Believe” it or not. “Like” it or not... THAT’S Biblical. “*The Bible says... the Bible says!*” This is the twenty-first century. Both Scripture and Hindsight are supposed to provoke God-Given Wisdom. Instrumental for separating The Darkness-Inspired rhetoric of Master Knowledge of Good & Evil (the Tares) from The Light-Inspired God’s-Honest Truth (the Wheat). Do you know why Jesus’ parables, *The Wheat and the Tares* and *The Sower*, were able to make their way down to us intact? Because Judge

Fleming assumed Jesus was talking about separating “*the saved*” from “*the damned!*” There is Wheat. And, there is Tare. There is the Word of God. And, there is Death-Inspired, MAN-concocted lunacy. I am so sick and tired of hearing that imbecilic rant: “*The Bible says... the Bible says!*”

“*The Bible says homosexuals are an abomination before God!*”

Well, then, hypocrite-“believer,” why don’t you kill them? For, that is exactly what the same verses in the Bible “*say*” that “believers” are supposed do with gay people. Round them ALL up, take them to the city gates and put them to death. The Bible *says: Slay the gay!* Why do you not obey the Book? By NOT doing so, you are disobeying what “*the Bible says.*” Give a Jihad-Christian apologetic (as in, I-support-murder-on-behalf-of-my-Faith use of the word Jihad apologetic) a half an hour and he can “wisely” justify this discrepancy for us. As Jesus says:

Matthew 11:19 (NKJV) “Wisdom’ is justified by her children.”

Personally, I don’t need a half an hour to theologically explain why our modern day Christian leaders in “the FREE-world” DO NOT DO what the Bible “*says*” — as in: “*You MUST systematically rid your community of every gay person among you... by killing them.*” I can sum it up in one sentence.

Because it would be PURE MADNESS to do so!

Most Christian leaders would have to agree that the sanctity and sacredness of Life outweighs Jihad. Anyone who knows the Living God instantly recognizes these Old Testament verses as Death-Inspired, manmade-madness. However, with THE INERRANCY OF SCRIPTURE stamped upon the Jihad-“believer’s” brain, the Jihad-“believer” must devise a way to make it ALL fit... somehow. How DOES one pound gigantic square pegs into such little round holes? ALL one needs is a dummied-down brain and a big enough sledge hammer.

Half of our human population is comprised of women who, in the FREE world, are still wet behind the ears from swimming out of the Church-Taught Biblical World View. Now, women have the Woke-Taught World View to deal with. What about it, ladies? Have ALL of your bruises... yet... healed? It should make PERFECT sense to us why, in God’s Living Parable, the victim is depicted as a woman.

Did you actually watch the video posting of *The Living Parable*? Did you see how God bargains with Satan to reduce a felony charge against the victim, on behalf of The Church? Battering women has been a Judge Fleming staple for two-thousand years. Did you at least notice which character is depicted as Satan? Oh, you missed ALL that? For sure... Satan is in the courtroom. You can’t have the Christian Church without Satan. It’s the Craig T. Nelson character, Frank Bowers, the District Attorney: The Accuser, otherwise known as “the Prosecution,” plainly referred to as “Frank.”

If ALL these little tidbits got past you, you should stop right now and re-watch the video.

I suggest watching the 8 minute, 45 second online excerpt. The 2-minute version is also still available. Check it out. It’s ALL there, in Living Parable. The Living God (Arthur Kirkland). The Desolate One (Frank). The Christian Church, looking so dashing and debonair in its \$700 suit (Judge Fleming). And... one female victim. That’s right. Just one. One out of twenty centuries of women mercilessly raped and destroyed by the Honorable Henry T. Fleming.

“Hey Frank? Ya wanna make a deal? I’ve got an insane Judge that likes to beat the shit out of women. What do ya wanna give me, Frank? Three weeks probation?”

Why do you suppose “God” keeps using such offensive language?

Excuse me, your Honor. The Living God always likes to answer this one for Himself:

Says the Living God, “Because, ‘*Time to get up, sleepyhead*’ doesn’t put the morning alarm bells in motion. I want you to wake up from ALL of your horribly misplaced Christian values. I WANT you to feel offended, so you can step back and take a realistic look at your feelings. Ask yourself. How does your morality fit hand-in-hand with the Big Picture? Together — you and Me — let’s sort it out. On the one hand, you Church-Taught Christians are offended by My strong language. On the other hand, Me — and everyone else in the Relative Universe — are offended by JUDGE FLEMING! Do you understand? This is a Judge who brutally rapes and batters women. Do you ‘feel’ Me? There ARE NO WORDS STRONG ENOUGH to address this guy!”

Still, Dear Lord, as Christians, we are put back and audibly stung by these... certain... words.

The Living God replies, “And yet, the word ‘Christian’ sounds pleasing and righteous to you. As did the word ‘Pharisee’ to a Pharisee back in the day.”

Religion is Religion. Christianity is Christianity — Formed or Reformed. When Martin Luther and John Calvin took to the air, they still flew ALL of the previously established Paul & Augustinian flight patterns. Including (but not limited to) a woman is a man’s property and a gay person is an abomination before God. Wow. With enemies against the devil like these, why would the devil need any friends?

Allow me to put that another way. With Reformers like these, what was left for the devil to do? Sit back and howl in laughter, of course. Seeing AWAY buried deep in the ground and our RANSOM totally destroyed, it must have been a comical sight for the Desolate One to watch the Christian Church continue onward. The plague continues. Determined pilots, flying this way and that way, spewing their own versions of *the Bible*. The reformation of what? A REAL abomination.

Bringing us to the last layer of Christian-Baloney-Skin, Church-Wrapped around our RANSOM. Today, The Church’s position on Mark 10:45 (Jesus’ Mission statement: “I came to give my Life as a RANSOM”) disclaims the RANSOM part of Jesus’ testimony outright. That is correct.

This RANSOM Jesus speaks of, was not literally a RANSOM at ALL.

Mark M. Mattison, a contemporary Christian author and “scholar of atonement” sums up the twenty-first century Church-View of RANSOM, claiming: “*It (RANSOM) is merely a metaphor Jesus used to describe the significance and dramatic effect of his death.*”

Now, I’m laughing out loud.

Although, Mr. Mattison accurately represents our modern-day pilots; still, to claim Jesus' use of the Word, RANSOM, as "*merely a metaphor*" is a predictably easy way out for a scholar to save face while dismissing the ignorance of the theological world around him. Does Christendom even know the difference between REALITY and METAPHOR anymore?

REALITY: We are set FREE-Indeed by the RANSOM of Jesus.

METAPHOR: "*We are washed in the blood.*"

Wake up, folks. "Washed in the blood" is the metaphor (not reality). The reality of anyone being "washed in the blood" is what cinema depicts to have happened to Carrie at the prom dance.

Bakers Evangelical Dictionary of Bible Theology defines the Word "RANSOM" as: "*The price or payment made for our redemption.*" Did you catch that typical Christian definition? The very specific meaning of RANSOM is wrapped up in a generic burial cloth and buried. Our "belief-system" nonspecifically defines RANSOM to mean "price" or "payment."

Come on, Judge Fleming, spit it out. What kind of a payment?

"*Satisfaction.*"

See? Total ambiguity. The modern-day affliction of the Age-Old-Church-Curse — having killed the Jesus-Word, RANSOM and having replaced it outright with The Church word, SATISFACTION, fueled by the elusive Paul word, "Justification." The closest any Christian priest or preacher ever gets to any specific kind of payment is to think of "*the cross*" as a SECOND MORTGAGE.

Our sins and imperfections are a huge debt that we owe — one that Jesus assumes for us as a secondary mortgage holder. We assign our debt over to Jesus; and, then, brothers and sisters, we need to roll up our sleeves and get to work at paying him back.

This is ditch-babble. Swallowed hook, line and sinker by "*the godly.*" This is a falsehood. A complete twisting of the Truth. Jesus is very careful not to deprecate his RANSOM by calling it a LOAN:

Mark 10:45 "For even the Son of Man did not come to be served, but to serve and to GIVE his Life as a RANSOM on behalf of many."

He is flat out GIVING his Life as our RANSOM. No strings attached. No ifs, ands or buts.

I have tried to keep this history-lesson entertaining... to get through it. Admittedly, a few brutal and particularly irreverent laughs at the expense of "The Church" (to keep from crying). The most tearful part of this manmade monster is what has become of What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. What DOES *Satisfaction* and *Penal Substitutionary Atonement* mean to us, "the many"? It means exactly what Judge Fleming teaches us it means. It means we are debtors. (Thanks, Church)

It is high time we look at ourselves... precisely... within the framework of the first wonderfully simple Word of Jesus: RANSOM. We are kidnap victims. That is exactly what we are.

Is the kidnap-victim the bad guy? Certainly not. The bound and gagged, little child, down in the basement did not conspire to become a kidnap victim. Your core self (the little YOU hidden in the basement) is not the bad-guy mixed up in this scheme.

Is the kidnap victim ever responsible for paying back the RANSOM?

Of course not. Not even a “thank you” is required. Truly, once the RANSOM is paid and accepted, it makes no difference to the done-deal pay-off whether the FREED kidnap victim knows to be thankful or not. Little he or little she has been “paid for in full.”

If Jesus were to come back tomorrow, it would be like winning the billion-dollar lottery for him to find one Church-Taught Christian who Truly knows What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. I have been searching and searching for one. And, still, I cannot find one. Judge Fleming (through his stepfather, Paul) gives us two choices. Plantation #1: We can be the obedient Slaves of Sin. Or... Plantation #2: We can be the obedient slaves of Obedience... which always leads us right back to Plantation #1, being the obedient Slave of Master Sin. It is the Paul/Church Mandate: *As long as you are alive in this world, you will always be a slave of sin.*

That lie is diametrically opposed to the Jesus-Concept. You did not choose to become a slave. You are enslaved. YOU (your core-self, down in the basement) are not an active accomplice in this fiasco. YOU are the victim. The kidnap victim. YOU did not conspire to become a willing participant in this kidnapping scheme.

My testimony to you is simple and True. I am Living in what Jesus calls “The Place of Life.” Jesus tells us that the way to this Place is “The Road to Life.” The Road to Life is built upon five wonderfully simple Words of Jesus. In writing these Truths to you, I am trying... very carefully... to walk a razor-thin line between two of The Twenty-Eight Points (Discerning-Points I learned verbatim while I was High in the Spirit). Point #12:

“Hold on to what you know is right by what’s been proven right by the Holy Spirit in your Life.”

Point #11:

“And, absolutely — don’t say others have to do what you have found to be right for yourself.”

In light of Point # 11, it would be presumptuous (and stupidly wrong) on my part for me to commandingly proselytize you to take the key that sits on the table in front you... the key that unlocks the cage. The cage in which your kidnapper is keeping you.

Instead, I will cite Point # 10:

“Do what’s right for you.”

My task in this endeavor is to make certain that you CAN clearly see the key on the table. And... simply assure you that, indeed, it does unlock the cage. For, I have used the key and I am FREE-Indeed. I am no different from you. No better, no worse. You and I are two parts of “the many.” Us seeing Jesus give up his Life as a RANSOM to eternally pay off our kidnapper is exactly What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. That is the key. Once we fully apply Jesus’ Word “RANSOM” to What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross, then (and only then) can we — as kidnap victims — begin to ask our Father and His Holy Spirit the relevant questions.

Where are we?

Yes, for me, that was a very important question to ask. And, not just for myself — for ALL of us, the many”). Indeed, since we ARE kidnapped: *Where are we being held hostage?* Even more important: *Where were we before we got kidnapped? How are we being held hostage?* ALL these initial questions have already been Truthfully answered early on in our discussion... while we were airing up the ambulance tires.

Where are we being held hostage?

In a hole, down in the basement.

Where were we before we got kidnapped?

In a place that was ALL-Good — “The Place of Life.”

How are we — “the many” — being held hostage?

We are kept in a prison of Darkness run by a whip-cracking warden that goes by the same name as *ITS* prison. Both *IT* and *ITS* prison lurk behind the same door. A door our Father warned us never to open. A door clearly marked: The Knowledge of Good & Evil.

Then... there is the most difficult RANSOM question. The question the greatest thinkers in the entire history of the Christian Church could never Truthfully answer.

Who is the kidnapper?

Allow me to answer an easy one first. How much is our RANSOM?

Chapter 15: How Much Is Our Ransom?

Geeze. Yet another incident between the last chapter (Chapter 14) and this one (Chapter 15). Somewhat annoying, isn't it? To have to stop the exhumation and use our shovels to fight off the birds. Really not surprising. Typical behavior for territorial birds. The flock has inherited this overgrown monstrosity of a Weed-Field from its predecessors. "*Stop digging up our property!*" they chirp. They actually see it as their field. "You are welcome to it," I told them. "Once we are done giving light to what's underneath."

Even in the midst of ALL this, we have made great progress with the RANSOM Jesus left for us. We dug it up (got ALL the dirt out of the way). We unwrapped it. What's next?

Let's count it and make sure its ALL there.

How much is the RANSOM? How much is my RANSOM? How much is your RANSOM? Within the genius of the Jesus Concept, what exactly is the monetary figure of any person's RANSOM? Knowing the Scriptural answer to this question helps us connect ALL the dots. It fills in ALL the missing border puzzle pieces from the perimeter, inward toward the center. It helps us to authenticate the shape of the most crucial missing piece, right in the center of the puzzle. Who is the kidnapper?

For ALL these centuries, no one on Earth had a clue. The monetary puzzle pieces were painfully missing from ALL six Church Atonement Theories. Trust me. It will give you a fuzzy good feeling to see how PERFECTLY the monetary puzzle pieces fit. Giving us that "Way-Beyond-Faith" thing Jesus talks about so much.

ABSOLUTELY KNOWING

So powerfully connecting, the payoff details derail the slow, going nowhere Sacrificial/Warshed-In-Da-Blood Hand Car, helping to bring even the most religiously brainwashed soul onboard THE RANSOM TRAIN. The monetary puzzle-pieces legally indemnify the New Covenant — a Covenant-Between-Two-Parties. And, here, Virginia, is what is certain to blow ALL the Pope's horses' and ALL the Pope's men's ecclesiastical heads apart. The applicable precedent has not one thing to do with Mosaic Sacrificial Law. Rather, the guiding rule is found in Mosaic Social Law. Hidden treasure.

One wonderfully simple Word opens the dusty box. RANSOM. Hidden within, lay the missing pieces. This is a RANSOM — not a "*blood-sacrifice.*" Kidnappers are not paid off in so many pints of blood. Unless the kidnapper happens to be a vampire or a lunatic. Attention ALL lunatics who may be reading this: The "*vampires*" are the fictitious ones.

For any RANSOM to be paid, there has to be a monetary value placed upon Life. That is exactly what a RANSOM is — a monetary value placed upon one person's Life. The Life of whom? Duh. The Life of the kidnap victim, of course. Certainly, the one who pays the RANSOM has to be able to afford it. However, when it comes to RANSOMS, the actual amount of any RANSOM is not based upon what the Life of the one paying the RANSOM is worth. Think about it. The monetary value is always based upon what the Life of the kidnap victim is worth to the one who is paying the RANSOM.

Same with the Jesus-RANSOM. My dear reader, the Jesus-RANSOM is based upon how much YOUR Life is worth to the one paying the RANSOM.

After ALL... YOU are the kidnap victim — the shanghaied slave. We ALL are. So... here is the silver-dollar question. In Lawful-Scriptural-Declaration, financially speaking (Old Covenant, Mosaic-Legal-Paradigm), how much money does it cost to FREE a shanghaied slave?

Thirty pieces of silver.

That sounds so ridiculously coincidental you may think I am making it up. I am not. It is a documented fact in Old Testament Scripture. A slave's Life is legally valued at thirty pieces of silver. For instance, if a domesticated animal were to get loose and kill a slave, Mosaic Social Law says that the owner of the animal must pay the owner of the slave thirty pieces of silver in restitution:

Exodus 21:32 (New Living Translation) "If the ox gores a male or female slave, the animal's owner must pay the slave's owner thirty silver coins."

Thirty in silver is the Lawful/Legal price... for one slave. Whether you are purchasing a slave, FREEING a Living slave or paying restitution for the wrongful death of a deceased slave. In any case, by the guiding light of Mosaic Law, the value of one slave is set at thirty pieces of silver.

Jesus tells us that every stroke of THE LAW will continue until it has served its purpose. Well... ladies, gentlemen and ALL esteemed others, Exodus 21:32 is the last stroke of THE LAW. This is where the Old Testament ends and the New Testament begins. Interesting, that our exit from slavery into FREEDOM is readily found in the Book of Exodus. The moment a person of bondage Truly-Accepts that this transaction has, indeed, taken place — in his mind, in his soul and under God's blue heaven — he is no longer a slave of Sin under THE LAW. He is now and forevermore FREE-Indeed under PERFECT-Grace.

Jesus is not only our GOOD shepherd, he is also our GOOD legal defense attorney. The best. You see, strictly speaking (again, from an Old Testament, Mosaic-Legal Paradigm) if you want to FREE a slave (or kidnap-victim) the amount of the RANSOM is exactly thirty pieces of silver. Thirty in silver to FREE ANY slave. Including a Slave to Sin. And, who exactly, is a Slave to Sin? Practically speaking, every one of us. "The many."

John 8:34 (NIV) "Very truly I tell you, every one who sins is a slave to sin."

Funny, isn't it? That the RANSOM amount needed for FREEING any one of us (one slave) is thirty pieces of silver. Funny, isn't it? How the purported bad-guy (Judas Iscariot) agreed to that exact amount at that precise moment in Time. And, with whom? That last part (with whom) is the funniest part (funny *amazing* and, in a most exhilarating way, funny *ha-ha*). With whom, exactly, does Judas make this bargain of ALL Time? With the most Law-Abiding descendants of Moses on the planet. The guys who follow Mosaic Law to the last grain of salt. The Pharisees and the Jewish religious leaders.

Actually, the amount of this payoff is no zany coincidence. It takes two parties to agree upon a price. I can promise you, it was not the Pharisees and the religious leaders who effectively negotiated the

transaction to that specific monetary figure. The Pharisees and the religious leaders would have been willing to pay any price to be done with Jesus and to silence The Truth — which includes the God's-Honest Truth that ALL Organized Religion is an abomination in the sight of the Living God. To the Pharisees and Jewish religious leaders, thirty silver coins was the bargain of the century. And, yes... it was Judas Iscariot who effectively negotiated the RANSOM to that magnificent figure. Thirty in silver.

You know what? Throughout my early years, as I was taught bits and pieces about the Life and times of Jesus, I heard ALL that terrible gossip passed on to me about Judas. Mostly from good, upstanding Church people. What a “*terrible*” and *Evil* person he was. How he had “*betrayed our Lord and Savior.*” The first time I read the Gospels for myself, two things struck me hard, clear as a bell and as plain as day. One (and unquestionably) Jesus of Nazareth knew the exact same Living God as I knew. And, two, the accusation that Judas Iscariot “*betrayed*” Jesus of Nazareth made absolutely no sense to me. It ALL comes down to motive. There is simply none to be found throughout the entire quadrasonic New Testament Gospel. Ask the Holy Spirit. She will tell you. It was Jesus who specifically instructed Judas to negotiate the price to thirty pieces of silver — the monetary amount to be traded for one Life. The thirty in silver was a nice touch. That was our Savior, making a simple, wonderful and earth-shattering point as he put his trusted, right-hand Apostle up to putting ALL this into motion. *Thirty Pieces of Silver* is the theme song of the Jesus Concept. The remarkable Life of Jesus — worth the value of one slave. One kidnap victim.

You see, more so than our Savior gave his Life for ALL of us (“the many”) he specifically gave his Life for me. One kidnap victim. He specifically gave his Life for you. One kidnap victim. And, onward and outward... outward and onward. This is an amazing Reality. The power of ALL of what he did that day is ALL for one person. One person after another. One becomes few; few becomes many; and, ultimately, many becomes ALL. That is beyond powerful. That is beyond brilliant. That is beyond genius. That is Divine. The entire spectacle of what happened to Jesus that day — rather, the entire spectacle that Jesus PERFECTLY orchestrated to happen to Jesus that day — is also beyond genius. It is also beyond heroic.

PERFECT-Grace has zero to do with satisfying justice. To satisfy justice, we should ALL be thrown into Fire Lake only for slandering the likes of Judas Iscariot. We have good excuses. We are way too stupid and careless and ignorant to know any better. We should ALL fall on our faces (forget our knees) and thank God that there is no “*debt of mankind*” that has to be rendered unto God. No mortgage. No bill. What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross is ALL about changing our way of thinking. Eternal ANTI-MALWARE and VIRUS PROTECTION coupled up with a RESTART, taking us ALL the way back to our original state of mind and keeping us there. A state of mind where WE HAVE NO SIN.

What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross is PERFECT in and of itself. It is not our knowledge, nor our wisdom, nor our carefulness, nor our *Goodness,* nor our conduct, nor certainly not our “faith” that has to be PERFECT. It is something much more simple, God-Given and basic to human nature. Our ability to TAKE must be in PERFECT working order. Our gift-taking ability. It is our TAKING of What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross that has to be PERFECT. One-hundred percent. With no ifs, ands or buts.

Ready to put the 2000-year-old missing center-piece back into the puzzle? If you've come this far, you are presumed ready. Who is the kidnapper?

Chapter 16: The Ransom

Who gets the RANSOM? Who is the slave owner? Who is the kidnapper?

Is Jesus paying off the devil? Does the devil get the RANSOM?

No. The devil would not want it.

Still, for a thousand years, Church-Dogma decreed: *“The Devil Gets the RANSOM.”*

Let’s slow that down a bit.

Stop and think about that for just a moment. The full length of a millennium.

One thousand years.

Imagine that. This was the consensus of the theological geniuses — the godly stewards and in-flight navigators keeping The Church flying in the right direction — for a thousand years. Unimaginable ignorance. Especially as one considers, these were the closest years to the event itself. The first thousand years. *“The devil gets the RANSOM.”* More than enough Time and Light to prove beyond any doubt that the leaders of The Church are gullible “believers” of abject theological nonsense.

In ALL fairness, the leaders of The Church no longer “believe” in such nonsense: *“The devil gets the RANSOM.”* What theological nonsense the leaders of The Church DO still “believe” is the immediate issue. The leaders of The Church “believe” Judas Iscariot betrayed Jesus of Nazareth. We are going to take a deep and astonishing look at Judas in our FREEDOM-Chapters once we commence digging “FREEDOM” up from the ground and out of the Weeds. At this juncture, the Holy Spirit would like to shine enough light upon Judas for us to... completely... resurrect our RANSOM. There were ominous Diabolical perils that would have certainly ended our RANSOM from the very start had Jesus not had Judas (his Number-One Apostle) at his right-hand side. The Holy Spirit declares:

“Judas is Our loyal emissary. Our bagman. The undefeatable Ox who delivered the RANSOM. Friend to the Son of Man, the Living God and to ALL humanity.”

Go ahead church congregation and scoff. Don’t “believe” the Holy Spirit. Keep “believing” your religious leaders. So... tell us, oh wise and knowledgeable religious leaders of The Church: Why, at the last supper, when Jesus revealed that it would be Judas who would deliver the Son of Man over to the likes of you (the religious leaders), why do you suppose the devil entered into Judas Iscariot?

Judge Fleming decrees: *To make certain that Judas would betray Jesus over to the Jews and to the mob to be killed.*

You are confused (as usual), your Honor. Jesus was DELIVERED by Judas. Not betrayed. However... now I’m confused. Why would the devil want anyone to do that? Why would the devil ever want Jesus to be

delivered into the hands of the religious leaders and the mob? Tell us, oh wise, well-learned twenty-first century — NOW-we've-got-it-ALL-together — Christian Church.

Why would the devil want Jesus to end up in the hands of a crucifixion detail?

To make certain Jesus would die a horrible death.

Now, I am even more confused. Why would the devil want THAT to happen? Why would the devil want to help Jesus fulfill his God-Given Mission? Why would the devil want Jesus to die an unforgettable death, providing ALL of humanity (from Adam and onward — each and every one of us) with our very own ALL-Powerful psychological handle to eternally send ALL our brain cancer AWAY?

Let's ask the congregation, "*Christ's Body*." I mean, come on, Body, why would the devil want that to happen?

No answer?

Need some help? Ask the Holy Spirit. She'll confirm it for you. The devil would not want that to happen. Which brings us back to question number one. The tell-ALL conundrum. Why did the devil enter into Judas Iscariot the moment Jesus revealed to his Apostles at the last supper that it would be Judas who would deliver Jesus?

Still no answer from the Body? Well, I guess not. I mean, if the pilots don't have a clue as to how to steer this thing, how can the passengers fly the airplane?

Is the devil ALL of a sudden on the same Team as Jesus & Judas and the Living God? Of course not. Team-Light is FOR ALL-The-Sin-In-the-World-Being-Taken-AWAY.

Team-Darkness is AGAINST ALL-The-Sin-In-the-World-Being-Taken-AWAY.

Granted, whenever applied to Sin, Judge Fleming has no idea what the Word "AWAY" means. Yet, it stands to reason, Judge Fleming should at least know which Team ALL of the Forces and Principalities are on.

Ya think?

Team-Light or Team-Darkness?

I often wonder which Team The Church is on. For, with the Living God comes True-Wisdom. And, at least ninety-five percent (now adding Judas into the equation) of what the present-day ALL-Accumulated, Multi-Denominational Christian Church "believes" is in abject error.

As to why the devil entered into Judas Iscariot? You will find no answer in the Christian handbook. I have talked to Christian Doctors of Divinity who sit and ponder about it.

The highest ranked among them quack: “*Perhaps the devil was out to lunch — totally oblivious as to the matters at hand.*” “*Or maybe the devil just went crazy.*”

The devil? Out to lunch? Totally oblivious to the matters at hand? Crazy? *Right...* like a fox. If you are a Mature-Christian, you should hope with everything you have that the entity out to lunch, the party totally oblivious to ALL these matters at hand, is The Church.

Jack, a die-hard Mature-Christian, who states his denomination is “*non-denominational,*” asks, “*Why should we hope The Church is ‘out-to-lunch and totally oblivious’ to these matters?*”

Because if The Church is Truly in possession of sound reason, then there can be no other conclusion than that The Church is in cahoots with the devil. Let us hope and pray that out-to-lunch stupidity and ignorance is the answer here. Let us pray it is Judge Fleming that has gone insane. For, The Church canonizes as a “*saint*” and honors as its first pope the Apostle whom Jesus addresses as “Satan” and “a stumbling block” to his Mission — Peter, a close friend of Jesus, who denied that he even knew Jesus (yes, THAT was the betrayal, three times over). Can the Church-Taught get matters any more wrong? Of course they can. Their most dire incompetence listed to date (yes, it keeps getting worse and worse). The Church-Taught judge Judas as the *Evil* “*betrayed,*” yet this is the man who stayed true to Jesus every day of his Life. Jesus’ first Apostle, his closest brother of Light and (literally) his Right-Hand-Man — our bagman, Judas Iscariot. Jesus openly honored Judas as the most praiseworthy of his Twelve Apostles. That’s a fact. Need Gospel proof? “The sop” (within itself) is indisputable proof.

The sop?

We’ll get to the sop in just a moment. First... let us get the answer (the True answer) to the question on the table. The overwhelming proof of Judas Iscariot being a star player on Team-Light is revealed by what the devil does. Follow the action of the devil. The moment the devil realizes it will be Judas who will be doing the delivering, the devil instantaneously enters into Judas Iscariot. For anyone who clearly understands whose Team everyone is on, there is only one answer as to why.

Duh. It was a desperate attempt on the part of the devil to STOP Judas from doing it.

This should come as no surprise.

Hello?

The devil does NOT want ALL the sin of the world to be taken AWAY. Keep in mind, Satan has been actively trying to stop the crucifixion from happening since the day he joined the entourage, hiding dormant in Peter. As Jesus revealed, it was Satan acting through Peter who stood in Jesus’ way on the road to Jerusalem. Do you think it is from *out of thin air* the devil enters into Judas Iscariot at the last supper? Hardly. The Desolate One is already in the room. In Peter. The action of the devil starts while he is still in Peter, working Peter like a puppet. Carefully read the Gospel of John 13:22-27. John is sitting to the left of Jesus and Peter is sitting to the left of John. Judas Iscariot is reclining at the other side of Jesus — to Jesus’ immediate right. Judas always sits immediately to the right of Jesus whenever they ALL dine together. Judas being, figuratively, literally and in ALL things, Jesus’ Right-Hand-Man.

Jack asks, “*How do we know Judas ALWAYS sat to the right of Jesus?*”

Because if it were out-of-the-ordinary for Judas to have been sitting to the right of Jesus (the place of honor), the writer would have said so. Carefully watch what the devil gets John to ask Jesus by motioning to John through Peter. *Who is it? Which of the Apostles will be the one who delivers Jesus to the religious leaders?* The exact Greek Word Jesus uses is “*παράδωσει*” (pronounced, *paradōsei*). It means “deliver,” “entrust” or “give.” It does not mean “betray” (see also Matthew 17:22, NIV — the Word is properly translated, “delivered”).

Jesus says, “One of you is going to deliver me.” The Apostles stare at each other. At a loss as to what Jesus can possibly mean. The devil knows exactly what Jesus means. And, so... the devil persuades Peter to *elbow* John while (at the same time) Peter *nods his head* toward Jesus — non-verbally beckoning John to ask:

John 13:25 (KJV) “Lord, who is it?”

Jesus answers:

“It is the one I honor. By giving the sop.”

Jesus feeds Judas the sop (a piece of bread dunked in the juices). Instantly, Satan exits Simon Peter and enters Judas Iscariot. Finally, you know the reason why. Satan is determined to stop Judas from delivering our RANSOM. More on that momentarily.

For now... the sop. Are you aware of the time-honored significance of the sop? Oh, it is significant. It is important for everyone to understand the significance of Jesus giving Judas the sop. The host of a gathering hardly ever does; however, if and when a host ever does, it carries with it great meaning. Even more so, here, at THE LAST supper. In grand tradition, the host of a supper only gives the sop to one of his guests and for one reason alone. To show ALL the guests present at the gathering (especially the person receiving the sop) that the recipient of the sop is the most honored person in the room, the most loved among those present and is held by the host in the most absolute highest esteem. Whether you agree with these facts or not... these are the facts.

Here is one fact we can ALL agree upon. The devil could not stop Judas Iscariot nor Jesus of Nazareth.

So... what was the devil’s next obvious move in this High-Stakes game of chess?

To stop the Word. (AWAY)

To stop the Word. (RANSOM)

If no one Truly-Accepts what the Word “AWAY” means; then, as Paul would say, “*We are ALL still in our sins and our ‘faith’ is useless.*” If no one understands what the Word “RANSOM” means, what Judas did to deliver our RANSOM and what Jesus did to personally fulfill our RANSOM has been rendered totally negligible. Sadly, “totally negligible” is exactly what has become of What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross for two-thousand years and counting. Ya gotta hand it to that “*crazy*”... “*out-to-lunch*”... devil.

Every die-hard Church-Enthusiast should hope and pray that The Church has simply been outdone by the devil (as opposed to The Church being in cahoots with the devil). In either case, the “*crazy*” devil made certain that the “*sane*” Church wrapped up and buried the Word “AWAY” where no one was ever supposed to find it. The “*out-to-lunch*” devil made certain that the “*ALL-knowing*” Church replaced the Word “RANSOM” with “*satisfaction.*” Exactly as Jesus predicted: “The enemy will throw Tares into the Wheat.” I hate to lecture or sermonize. However, we have ALL had plenty of sermons from Judge Fleming. So... turnabout is fair play. This is the problem we run into with discerning things not from God’s perspective; but, rather, through the muddled knowledge of what MAN perceives to be *Good* and what MAN perceives to be *Evil.* This is the problem we run into here on Earth by Judging. Especially when we Judge anything by Judge Fleming’s arbitrary notion of *right* and *wrong.* (Thanks Church) Even *Evil* Old Hollywood knows: In war, when it comes to the uniform a soldier may don upon himself, whomsoever we (the audience) may think is “the bad-guy” is not necessarily the bad-guy. “Do it quickly” Jesus reminds Judas.

For, idle hands are the devil’s workshop.

Which brings us back to Judas and the delivery of our RANSOM. Can you fathom (if you would) for just a moment or two, what THAT walk must have been like for Judas? From the last supper to the Chief Priest’s courtyard, with the Son of Darkness ALL over him (outside and within)? We are deprived of the original Gospel of Judas; however, no power on earth can keep the Holy Spirit from telling us the Truth. If you are Christian, you have been taught by The Church to “believe” that Judas is a “*betrayed.*” However (and answer truthfully): Have you ever asked the Living God about Judas Iscariot?

Jeremiah 33:3 (NIV) “Call to Me (the Living God) and I will answer you and tell you great and unsearchable things you do not know.”

As for the Truth about Judas Iscariot, I made that phone call while I was High in the Spirit. Ask... and you shall receive. Since ALL of Time is happening at the same time, now (as you are reading this) Judas is walking from the last supper to Caiaphas’ house. Open your ears. Hear what the devil is shouting into the ear of Judas — the terrible down-to-earth logic of it ALL:

“This is insane! Look what you are doing! Have you completely lost your mind?”

We know from the Gospels exactly how the devil tempts Jesus. The *tempter* loves to show the *temptee* the True future. At the time Jesus & Judas walked the earth, an honorable man valued the honor of his Good name more than he valued his own Life. You can “believe” it: The devil shows Judas exactly what will become of his Good name should he continue onward in his Mission.

“ALL of humanity will hate you, curse you and condemn you! Starting with those good friends of yours with whom you just broke bread! Your name will be hated and despised by every good follower of your Brother of Light!”

ALL of this being shouted into Judas’ ear and, yet... still... despite the full power of the devil upon him, Judas continues onward. It is half a mile to the courtyard. To Judas, it seems like half a continent. Literally, with EVERYTHING at stake (you can “believe” it), the devil is absolutely relentless.

“Oh, they WILL tell the tale! And, wherever the tale is told, your name will be trashed and torn asunder!”

The Old Pro, mixing Truth with deceit. You can “believe” it. The devil shows Judas a panoramic visual documentary, “The Depiction of Judas Iscariot In the World’s Historical Future”...and the devil provides the narrative:

“Throughout the ages of man, your very name will be synonymous with betrayal. If you go through with this, you’ll be known as the villain who murdered the one true Christ! Sold him out for a handful of coins! No one ever again will name a suckling-child by your name! The name that you bear! For, your very name, from now and forevermore, will mean ‘betrayer!’”

Most people are unaware of what the name Judas actually means: “Praised.” The name “Judas” was such a common name (back in the day) that two of Jesus’ twelve Apostles are named Judas. Not so common anymore for a father to name his son Judas, now is it? Not so common at ALL. Across the earth, it is decidedly uncommon to find the name.

Still... onward Judas marches. Undaunted.

In their private powwows, Jesus prepared Judas for this perilous encounter with the Desolate One. Reminding him (just before he leaves the supper) of the one vital precaution out of ALL of what they had meticulously planned:

“That which you do, do quickly.”

Idle hands are indeed the devil’s workshop. That you can “believe.” Jesus rehearsed every detail with Judas. Exactly what to do and what to say during this entire confrontation with Satan. To every logical point the Desolate One would make, Judas was to answer (and does answer) by reciting in order, one after another, The Twenty-Eight Points. Jesus had Judas commit every Word of them to PERFECT memory — by rote — backwards and forwards, forwards and backwards and even upside-down and backwards. For, there is no other way that Judas could have possibly successfully continued onward. This is Judas’ Best Friend Forever he is about to hand over to the Neanderthals and the whip and the nails and the wood and the gravity of earth pulling at Life itself. Were it not for Jesus’ GOOD counsel and the power of the Living God upon Judas, ALL the devil would have had to have done to have kept Judas from fulfilling his God-Given Mission was to give him the first excuse not to do it, long before the devil ever got around to the panoramic-view of what would happen to Judas’ GOOD name:

“One thing will be given your name! The goat that leads the herd to slaughter! You go through with this, and you’ll regret it for ALL eternity! You’ve lost your mind!” the devil repeatedly wails. ‘You’ve lost your reason! And, you’re about to lose your soul!’

When Judas finally gets to the outskirts of the courtyard, what do you suppose the devil does as a last resort to stop him? You can “believe” it. He crushes him to the ground. ALL the weight of Darkness — Team-Darkness — the Absolute of NOTHING. The O Silent Ones, crushing him. Their mouthpiece (the Desolate One) trouncing Jesus’ right-hand man. Yet, with Jesus’ GOOD counsel and the Living God’s GOOD strength, Judas manages to get up.

Hell hath no fury? There is no fury like the Accuser scorned. That you can “believe.”

“Go on to them now! You imprudent wretch! Go on! Let the stench of your transgression besmirch what was once your good name! And, mark my words, from the hour of this crime you seem Hell-Bent to commit — from the dawn of this day until the breath of man no longer rests in the breast of man — whosoever is betrayed by his fellow man will charge the betrayer with the curse of your very name! My curse be upon you! Your curse! Which you bring upon yourself! You Judas!”

The Christian Church perpetuates the devil’s curse. It saddens my soul to hear preachers take it into their heads to add Judas into their sermons. There is no end to these near-sighted pilots dragging a GOOD man’s name through the slime and the mud. They continue to this very day. To this very hour.

For a thousand years, The Church had “praise-Jesus Faith” that the devil gets the RANSOM. Why so, Judge Fleming? Are you in cahoots with Team-Darkness? Or is it pure clueless ignorance?

Either way, The Church should have known better. Getting humanity to find humanity Evil is worth more to the O Silent Ones than every piece of silver in the universe. *Why?* Because MAN is the epidimy of the Living God’s Creation. And if, ultimately, the decision comes back from the Highest Court (Four to Three) that MAN is Evil, then Creation itself must equally be found to be Evil. Which, if that turns out to be the Truth says what about our Creator? It would say that the Dying God of Darkness has every Truthful right to turn absolutely EVERYTHING into absolutely NOTHING — the True Mission of Darkness. And, so? Bottom line? The devil, having absolutely no use for the RANSOM (other than to destroy it) is certainly not the kidnapper.

Is the Living God (our Heavenly Father) the kidnapper?

Hardly. Although, many people (mostly Christians) tend to look at God the Father as THE BANK and what Jesus calls “a RANSOM” not a RANSOM at ALL; but rather, a hefty mortgage that we, as debtors, need to pay back. Keep in mind, this is not a MORTGAGE. This is not a BILL. This is not a FINE. Nor is it a non-descriptive FEE that is being paid here. This is specifically a RANSOM. And, the Living God of Light is neither a kidnapper nor a slave owner.

So... who is the kidnapper? Are you ready for the God’s-Honest Truth?

The kidnapper is the Earthly adjudicator of The Knowledge of Good & Evil. *What in blazes is THAT supposed to mean?* Same as the Lord sang to David: The kidnapper is “your own mother’s son.” In other words, you are the kidnapper. The “you” wearing those black robes. The “you” sitting behind the bench. The “you” one-in-being with the Courtroom of Conscience. The Mind-Altered-Thought-Master version of you. Judge_____ (simply fill in your name here). It’s not complicated. Under what knowledge does any Judge run his or her courtroom here on Earth? Under The Knowledge of Good & Evil of course. Yep. We have a lot more in common with Judge Fleming than many of us would care to imagine.

Come clean and admit it. You appointed yourself magistrate in your Courtroom of Conscience. (We ALL did.) And, there was only one thing that was standing in your way when you bestowed upon yourself

YOUR KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL RUN JUDGESHIP. A little child. And, so... the little child (YOU) had to be kidnapped. This is an inside job. You kidnapped YOU. Yes... the victim is also you. The real YOU. The Factory Setting YOU. YOU... the little child rendered unconscious. Having been thrown into a hole in the basement. Hands and feet bound in duct tape and pillow case tied around your little head. Our little heads. That's right. It didn't just happen to YOU. It happened to ALL of us.

Our true nature is not Evil. Our true nature is not even "*the duality of man*" — that impossible "*Good/Evil combo*," fluctuating in various percentages from one person to another. An idea, which, in and of itself, is a Judgment (more than a concept) created by CONSCIENCE and fed to us by... guess what? Our mental illness.

Our true nature is locked up in the basement.

The solution is not to become "*a sinner saved by grace*." In ALL Truthfulness, there is no such thing. No such combination of the two. We are either one... or the other. A sinner. Or "*saved*" by PERFECT-Grace. A better word than "*saved*" would be "*rescued*." Jesus always uses the PERFECT Word:

RANSOMED

We are RANSOMED by PERFECT-Grace. RANSOMED out of sorrow, captivity and death... and brought back to "Life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness." The core YOU is RANSOMED (as in, permitted to part company with your kidnapper) and brought back to FREEDOM and the Place of Life. A change of mind so huge and total, Jesus likens it to being "born again." Our unaltered way of looking at things, both outward and inward, yet always, starting with inward. Individually — how each one of us sees our own self. Our core self. Our very own soul. We — the one Living it. From the inside, we ALL ABSOLUTELY KNOW what we are. Our change of mind starts with NOT seeing the human soul as a stench-filled cloud of methane gas held together by depravity. Not even a microscopic smidgen of such.

"Born again."

Jesus is talking about you seeing your core self PERFECT as the day you were born. As PERFECT as your Father in Heaven is PERFECT.

Or go on. Continue seeing your SELF as partial or total depravity through the eye of your accuser — your Knowledge of Good & Evil run CONSCIENCE. Your Kidnapper. We ALL have the same kidnapper here on Plantation Earth. CONSCIENCE. *IT* comes from NOTHING and *IT* takes the same form across the entire planet. Same shape for "believers" and "non-believers." Makes no difference what Religion you may have bought into, *IT* sees you (or at least some percentage of you) as Evil. In Christianity, Islam and Judaism, *IT* sees you as "*a sinner*." In Hinduism, *IT* sees you as "*a person with an evil nature that creates bad karma*." In Buddhism, *IT* sees you as "*a person unskillful and unwholesome*." In Secular dogma, *IT* sees you as an Evil product of Evolution — "*a badmon*," "*an evildoer*," "*a Jackass-of-ALL-trades*," "*a grumplestiltskin*," and/or "*it-sucks-to-be-you*."

Certainly, being RANSOMED from ALL this is a decisively victorious solution. As opposed to you "*working out your own 'salvation'*." Ask any Mature-Christian, "How's that working out for you?" No

matter what starry-eyed speech you may get for an answer, be sure not to forget Jesus' follow-up questions. "Oh, blind then you are to sin? So... you no longer see any sin in your Life?"

Um, er, BUT... um, ah, oops.

As a grown up, the solution is not for you to "*die to yourself to kill the sin in your Life.*" Such advise should scare any sensible adult, same as it would scare any sensible three to nine-year-old.

It is a scary thing whenever the kidnapper tries to *fix* the kidnapper. The disease is way too smart for self-medication. Whenever the kidnapper tries to *fix* himself, it just makes the kidnapper angrier to the REAL-fixing when it comes around. Especially those of us snowed-under by Organized Religion, where the kidnapper has spent a lifetime trying to *fix* the kidnapper. Sometimes blind with rage. Sometimes outright livid. As the Pharisees were in Jesus' presence. Same as were the "godly" people of Capernaum — an entire city of people with which Jesus could make no headway whatsoever.

Well, the kidnapper's got himself on the straight and narrow — he's become "godly" and found himself a "higher walk."

Instead of trying to reform the kidnapper with Rabbinic Judaism or Fundamental Christian Maturity, it is much better to convince the kidnapper that the first thing he needs to do is go down to the cellar and at least take the God-Damned pillowcase off his victim's head. Sorry, for the strong language (if it offends) but the subject at hand is much too serious and much too long overdue to be meekly patient anymore with pigheadedness. I am literally trying to shake YOU into alertness.

According to a Child Abduction/Kidnapping study released on July 12, 2010, 75% of kidnapped children are murdered within the first three hours of their abduction. That is a haunting figure. That is an appalling figure that should bring tears to our eyes. Especially when we consider the horrific kidnapping that each one of us have perpetrated upon a PERFECT and innocent little child. That child is our core SELF. Our very soul.

Fundamental Christian Maturity and Pharisee Hypocrisy are Siamese-Twin-Sisters someone soon separated after birth. The kidnapper (disguised as a Mature-Christian) takes his sweet time religiously learning Paul's laundry list of do's and don'ts... while both Paul and the Mature-Christian each have a little child chained up in the basement.

Tell 'em Paul: "*When I became a man, I put the ways of childhood behind me.*"

So, first of ALL, are you willing to step up to the table? Yes? No? Is it really that hard?

Why of course it is. Because YOU are unconscious, tied up and given up for dead at the bottom of a hole somewhere. Here is some helpful encouragement. "Sin" and "guilt" and "slavery" are ALL mastermind-inventions of NOTHING. This is important to know.

Douglas, a Christian missionary-inducer (and 5-star general) said, "*Know your enemy.*"

As a little child, “sin” was nothing to you. *IT* had no power over you... until you gained the knowledge of *IT*. “Guilt” is the Eater of Souls — the assassin of O Death. However, to a little child, *it* is a toothless nobody. “Slavery” is also nothing to a little child... until little he or little she comes of age and, sure as Hell, experiences the Reality of *IT*. We need to wake up, see the chains of slavery and realize the Reality of *IT*. Our Good & Evil run world is very much like the world depicted in the film, *The Matrix*. Only the opposite. We Live with Diabolical tubes coming in and out of us under the projection of a Conscience-Controlled mind submerged in fecal goop. ALL while our Core-Factory-Self-Set-For-Paradise is held fast in the basement. It is helpful to know these Truths about our enemy. For, the Truth can (and will) set us FREE.

In plain English... you are the kidnapper. You are the slave owner. You are both the victim and the kidnapper. You are both the slave and the slave owner. Your CONSCIENCE is the Master — Master Knowledge-of-Good-&-Evil. And, you are its kidnapped slave. Jesus is giving you the RANSOM so that you can pay yourself off. Buying you your own FREEDOM. (See? It is you and not the Living God with the multi-personality disorder.)

I promise you, I am not “*preaching*” to you. I am providing you with a conclusive diagnosis. And... Truly-Accepting What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross is the absolute cure. Period. I have a PhD, a PsyD and an MS in What’s-Been-Done-For-Us-on-the-Cross. I am simply offering you my professional opinion. This time, you can use your conscience — instead of the other way around (letting your conscience use you). Letting your conscience bad-cop you. Need some further professional advice? Get yourself to admit it: *Alright already. I guess I did do this to myself.* Finally... you get to play the good-cop roll. Better yet, you get to play the good-cop against the bad-cop. You get to interrogate the bad-cop.

“*Why put ME in the roll of the bad-cop?*” demands CONSCIENCE.

Because our Father in Heaven warned us never to open the door to you. That more than helps. It helps the bad-cop see that, yeah, even though I was left unprotected — left wide-open for this to happen to me — and even though I was talked into this kidnapping scheme by my accomplices (Sin, Guilt and O Death) that, indeed...

...I AM the kidnapper. I am the Mastermind behind this kidnapping scheme. And, yes, it is profitable for CONSCIENCE (the bad-cop) to come clean and admit that. Straight up.

Why? For the same reason good cops interrogate ALL kidnappers caught in the very act. So the Authorities can find the victim. Before that little child — that I did, indeed, kidnap — flat out dies.

The Life of a little child is at stake here. What we have done to our self is bad enough, but think for a moment what we have done to our Heavenly Father. What a loss for a parent to lose a little child. Even to an accident. However, for the little child to be senselessly stolen and brutally murdered is a crime that goes beyond what anyone can call as tame as “sin.” It is a crime that touches and effects everyone. What a loss to ALL the rest of us when a little child is abducted and killed. We ALL have to wonder: What is the sum total of ALL of what we have lost? Who knows? When the little child got “bigger,” he or she might have done something great for his or her Father in Heaven. Little he or little she could have helped humanity in ways of which we have no knowledge.

Would you like to serve your fellow man? Of course YOU would. The only problem is that, right now (stuck in the basement) YOU have absolutely nothing to offer. YOU are tied up and given up for dead at the bottom of a hole somewhere. May I offer yet another GOOD suggestion? Muster up some hope. Hope is very important; for, what comes with hope is anticipation. With anticipation comes alertness. Come on, sleepyhead. Time to get wide-awake alert. The best I can ever hope to be is a little child. A pure soul.

BUT... *how can a grown man, woman or any other claimed gender become like that again?*

By having total PERFECTION thrown upon him, her or whatever pronoun YOU identify as. Look inside. "I," "Me" and "My" are universal pronouns.

Is What's-Been-Done-For-Me-On-the-Cross more powerful than my notion of "imperfection"?

Absolutely. Overwhelmingly.

Is What's-Been-Done-For-Me-On-the-Cross more powerful than my notion of my *Evil*?

Absolutely. Overwhelmingly.

Is What's-Been-Done-For-Me-On-the-Cross more powerful than any sin I have ever committed or ever could commit?

Absolutely. Overwhelmingly.

Eric, an avid Atheist, insists, "*ALL you are doing is promoting a conceptual Reality.*"

An infinitely better one than the one you are presently Living in, that's for sure. Look outside. "You," "Your" and "We" are universal pronouns as well. The perception that every single one of us has of the world around us is a conceptual Reality. We make it what it is. We came into a world that was made by our Creator ALL-GOOD. Look what we have made of it. Epic movies, now, are indeed our best modern day "Life-Lesson-Literature." Again, consider *The Matrix*. Perhaps, you've seen it? If not, hey, it's an iconic flick. Put it on your bucket-list. Make it a point to watch it. How does Morpheus answer Neo when Neo asks him if the Matrix is Real? Morpheus states a Psychological-Truth about our world-environment — ANY world-environment perceived by the human mind: "We make it Real." That is our power bestowed upon us by our Creator. Every notion in the human mind is a conceptual Reality. The notion of "Evil" is a conceptual Reality. The notion of "Sin" is a conceptual Reality. Therefore, let us phrase ALL of these important questions in Eric's terms.

Is the conceptual Reality of What's-Been-Done-For-Me-On-the-Cross more powerful than the conceptual Reality of my *Evilness*?

Absolutely. Overwhelmingly.

Is the conceptual Reality of What's-Been-Done-For-Me-On-the-Cross more powerful than the conceptual Reality of my *sins*?

Absolutely. Overwhelmingly.

This is so simple, it is actually ridiculously simple.

If 100% in my mind and 100% in my Father's Sight, ALL of what CONSCIENCE (or anyone else) can ever say is my **evil** and/or my **sins** — if I Truly-Accept, 100%, that ALL of... *that...* has simply been taken AWAY...

...what is left for me and for my Father to see me as... at my God-Created core-level?

PERFECT

Whether I do whatever is considered **right** or whether I do whatever is considered **wrong** I will always be the PERFECT cherished little child of the Living God of Light, forever, and no thing (not even NOTHING) can ever take that AWAY from me nor stand in the way of my relationship with the Living God, my Father.

The cure is way more powerful than the disease. The cure is a psychological slam dunk. The best part? The cure is totally FREE. And, ALL one has to do, Sir and/or Madame Kidnapper, is take the RANSOM.

Perhaps one of you readers may have, easily, already done so.

What's the big deal? It IS so easy to TAKE.

Bare with me then. I am speaking to the hard-core indoctrinated. See the RANSOM. It has been dug up. It has been unwrapped. It has been counted. If the entire world had read this book ALL the way up unto this very page, the entire world would at least be to able to see the RANSOM.

Well?

The entire world can wait. You first. What in the entire world am I talking about? When ALL the oxygen masks drop down in front of you, in front of your children and in front of your co-passengers, whom do the flight attendants instruct for you to first hook up to the oxygen? YOU. Then (and only then) perhaps YOU can assist somebody else. First, get the board out of your own eye.

Look! Can you see the RANSOM? If so, simply take the RANSOM... and go in peace.

If you see the RANSOM, but still... you do not take the RANSOM (the GIFT-HORSE), perhaps you are looking a gift horse in the mouth. Again, may I offer some GOOD advice? Be served. Do you remember Jesus' Mission statement? He came "to serve."

Mark 10:45 (Original Greek) "For even the Son of Man did not come to be served, but TO SERVE and to give his Life as a RANSOM on behalf of many."

"Serve" is such a meaningful word for Jesus to use here in his Mission Statement. For, it promotes alertness. Like a server at a dinner party. We have anticipation when we are sitting at our favorite

restaurant, waiting for our meal to arrive. We ALL do. Whenever we see our server coming, tray in hand, we have hope that, this time, it might really be OUR meal.

Anticipate getting it.

If you can see it (it's arrived) and, yet, you still can't simply reach out and grab it, do you have any idea of how much anticipation you should be having right now? Do you have any idea how much hope you should be feeling? If your answer is "nope"... then once again, I am going to try my very best to shake some alertness into you. For, in this capacity, I am an angel, looking into a locked, dug-out pen, cut deep into a basement floor somewhere. I am an angel praying to the Living God — praying that YOU are not already dead. That maybe (even though ALL vital signs say otherwise) YOU are still alive down there.

It does not matter how long you have been kidnapped. There is a chance YOU might still be alive down there. There are documented cases of victims, kidnapped for many years. Somehow... someday... finally they were able to escape. Granted, these cases are few and far between. As Jesus says:

Matthew 7:14 (Original Greek) "How narrow is the gate and constricted the road leading to Life and few are the ones finding it."

What does he mean "few are the ones finding it"? Jesus is alluding to the four human beings (out of ALL humanity) identified in the Scriptures as PERFECT by their own righteousness. Details still way ahead of us. We will cover these details in detail when we unwrap "PERFECTION." Right now, we are still in the process of breathing Life into "RANSOM." I specifically reference this Jesus-Quote here (in a contemporary sense) with respect to the few and far-between cases of hopeless modern-day kidnap victims, whom, BY THEIR OWN MEANS, somehow managed to get FREE. Rosalynn McGinnis fled after nineteen years of captivity. Natascha Kampusch managed to escape after being kept in a cellar for eight years. Can you even imagine how much anticipation and hope these kidnap victims must have felt when they initially saw their first real opportunity to get FREE? Probably a thousand times more than the anticipation we feel as we wait to be served a meal at our favorite restaurant. What do you think? In both cases, the victim's only chance was that... somehow... she became alert. Not an easy thing for the kidnap victim who has been convinced by the kidnapper that it is okay to be kidnapped. That *this* is where you need to be. Even worse for the kidnap victim who has been drugged or repeatedly beaten into submission — or both. Who can say what the worst kidnap victim scenario is. But, certainly, one of the worst is laying unconscious, tied-up and given-up for dead at the bottom of a hole somewhere. Choosing Life is not a hard choice.

Again, may I offer some GOOD advice? Take Life. Take the RANSOM.

Carl, a Catholic Mature-Christian asks, "*Why do you keep saying that? What exactly do you mean by 'take' the RANSOM?*"

A great question. Finally, we are getting to the heart of what any RANSOM is ALL about. Let's qualify Carl's question by clarifying how the RANSOM-Payoff can fall apart — how it might not get taken. Yes, it is a Done-Deal. Yes, it is on the table. We counted it. Yes, it is ALL there. It should be PERFECTLY easy to simply grab it up and take it. Correct? Provided... the kidnapper does not renege (or welch) on the deal." *Welch*... as in, simply NOT TAKE the RANSOM.

Keep “The Deal” in mind. The Deal is a covenant between two parties. Who are these two parties? The guy paying the RANSOM... and... the kidnapper. So again, let’s slow this down a bit.

The world-wide realized-power of the human mind has finally reached a generation that can completely turn the world around. It has taken us 2000 years to press forward to this point... where we can cure ALL our ills by Truly taking the Jesus-Solution. We do not want this generation to end with CLOSE BUT YET SO FAR written on our tombstones. What good is a RANSOM to the kidnap victim if the RANSOM never makes its way ALL the way to the kidnapper? Think. In order for the kidnapper... to be willing... to set the victim FREE, the kidnapper has to take the RANSOM. Trust me, I am not over-thinking this. It is simple. If you got it (if you have really taken it), go in peace. The rest of this section is for those still imprisoned-indeed, soon to be set FREE-Indeed. Indeed, stupidity is an enabling friend of our sickness. Even when it comes to something so simple as... taking... some folks have the needful glitch to completely stupid-it-up with a dim-witted “if,” a totally unnecessary “and” or a ridiculous “but.” If you happen to be one of these folks, no offense intended. Please continue.

The fruition of THE EXCHANGE part of this covenant between two parties is ALL on the kidnapper — taking possession of the payoff and setting the victim FREE. Simple. Yet, still... this can be the dicey part of any kidnapping ordeal. Kidnapping in general is a dangerous business; mainly, because of the human-stupidity factor involved. Dumb things happen. Even worse, in this ordeal, the kidnapper and the victim are ALL-wrapped-up in the same person; and stupidity is a big part of what got ALL of us into this mess to begin with. Another complex factor is the Time already involved. This is a lifetime ordeal where the victim has become a prisoner. And, the kidnapper has become the jailor. So, let’s take a little extra time here to smoke-out any last-minute hitches that may come up as the exchange goes down.

As to the first part: Taking possession of the payoff. When does the RANSOM actually buy the kidnap victim’s FREEDOM? Only when the kidnapper actually takes the RANSOM — making the two (the kidnapper and his victim) FREE to part company. Fair enough. That brings us directly into the second part: Setting the victim FREE. Even with the RANSOM in hand, will the kidnapper/turned jailor set the victim FREE? Parting company with the kidnap victim should be a no-brainer for the kidnapper/turned jailor. A huge RANSOM has got to be worth more to the jailor than holding on to a prisoner. Correct?

Uh... not necessarily. Okay. That’s one wrinkle that may still need some ironing-out: Last-minute-stupidity on the part of (you) the kidnapper/turned jailor.

As for (YOU) the kidnap victim/turned prisoner: There should be no such last-minute glitches for the little child, right? I mean, come on. After being stuck in a hole for ALL these years, parting company with your kidnapper has got to be a cake-walk for YOU the kidnap victim. Correct? *Yikes*. Not necessarily. Don’t forget the Stockholm Syndrome.

Oh, boy. Let’s definitely iron-out both of these last-minute wrinkles.

Chapter 17: Taking the Ransom

For the kidnapper/turned jailor and the victim to part company, THE VICTIM is what motivates the kidnapper to take the RANSOM. The kidnapper must come to absolutely know that taking the RANSOM is of way more value than holding on to the victim. For this to happen, the victim must become alert to his or her condition of captivity. I will repeat it again. GAINING ALERTNESS is not an easy thing for the longtime kidnap-victim/turned-prisoner. For such a long period of time, the victim has been convinced by the kidnapper/turned-jailor that *it's okay* to be kidnapped. *This... is where you need to be.*

The basement is just fine. Sleep little child, safely tucked AWAY in your hole.

*What would become of you if your Master wasn't such a *Good* person, keeping you safe and sound here on the big plantation? Working dawn to dusk makes you strong and provides you with something worthwhile to do. Besides, Master feeds you regular and only whups you when you needs it.*

Brainwashing is the necessary tool of the successful kidnapper/turned-jailor. The victim comes to relax and accept his fate. "Institutionalized" as depicted in *The Shawshank Redemption*. "Get yer mind right!" is what Luke's captors repeatedly preached in *Cool Hand Luke*. It is what Life is in the washed brain of the drug addict, the drug dealer, the victim of physical abuse and in the mind of the abuser. No poor soul traverses Life more brainwashed than the Mature Christian. Having learned to depend upon his Master, the Paul-Beaten, Church-Crushed Christian is brutally institutionalized. He needs his overseers. "ME" has been crushed so small, The Church has become *me's* bigness. The big Paul-Inspired, Church-Taught-Christian actually fears not having Master Knowledge of Good & Evil on his back. *What would I be without IT? IT keeps a *Good* check on me and how I see the rest of humanity. I'm *Good.* He's *Evil.* We're *Good.* "They're *Evil.* Without IT, how would I be able to Judge anyone anymore?*

"ME" would not be able to Judge anyone anymore. *Why?* Because "ME" is no longer judged.

The measure "ME" naturally gets is exactly what "ME" naturally gives. As Jesus says, "Judge not." This becomes as natural as breathing to a true acceptor. You are running on FACTORY SETTING. You are as God made you — FREE of ALL Evil, which includes FREE of Judging anyone and everyone. Starting with no longer Judging yourself. "Judge not" is the IN-YOUR-FACE part of "Change the way you think." Don't fret it if you don't get it. The unwrapping of "FREEDOM" is still well ahead of us. So... for now... try to imagine it. Try to imagine little YOU no longer bound-up in Master-Knowledge-of-Good-&-Evil's-Hole-In-the-Basement. Try to imagine being, as Jesus says: "FREE-Indeed."

Gosh... whatever would I do?

Anything you want. Except for a few worthless things. You would not be able to Judge anyone "Evil" anymore. You would not be able to sin anymore, for nothing you've done, are doing nor ever will do can ever be considered a sin. To you, there is no such thing as "*sin*" anymore. ALL of your *sin*, past, present and future, has been taken AWAY. As Jesus says, "Go, and sin no more." This is the PERFECT Jesus-saying for us to ABSOLUTELY KNOW. Right here. Right now. Ready? Consider "*the adulteress*" in the Gospel of John. And — yes, Jesus' Apostle John DID witness and write this entire episode in his original autographed manuscript; even though (in some early Church copies) the entire scene was editorially censored by the Gospel Police. *Why?* Why was it Judge Fleming's wish to censor verses 1-11

from the eighth chapter of John's Gospel? Because these verses are bad for business. *Why?* Put on your Christian-Dogma Bible-Maker hat and see why. Within this scene, an "*adulteress*" (of ALL people) is rendered sinless. One moment, SIN is Real to her. SIN has substance, significance and a Real penalty — death. The next moment, "*sin*" is nothing to her — PERFECTLY unreal. Consisting of far less life than the rocks and stones dropped to the ground by her would-be executioners.

John 8:11 (KJV) "Go and sin no more."

By saying this to "*the sinning adulteress*," does Jesus speak the Truth? If so, then his Words induce yet another huge Christian conundrum — precisely why the early "believers" running the show tried to censor this entire episode out of John's Gospel. No worries. The Holy Spirit won that battle. Today you can read ALL about it in every version of the New Testament. But, why would what Jesus tells the woman create such a problem for Church-Taught Christianity? Because Church-Taught Christianity does not "believe" it possible for a person to continue-onward in this world and not sin: "*If we claim to be without sin, then the truth is not in us.*" So then... what is Jesus' point? Why does Jesus tell the woman to go on with her Life and not do something which — according to the Christian Church — is entirely impossible for her to not do? See the conundrum? According to every Church-Taught "believer," it is impossible for the woman to "Go and sin no more."

The answer to the riddle is simple. What Jesus tells the woman is not a command. It is a blessing. Same blessing as, "Be PERFECT even as your Father in Heaven is PERFECT." Hey "believers" — try seeing PERFECT-Grace as a personal "miracle" that Jesus performs upon you. Like what you "believe" Jesus does when he cures a leper. Jesus touches your nose with his healing hand while saying his healing Words: "Be PERFECT even as your Father in Heaven is PERFECT!" A Life-changing event for the benefit of YOU, for your total self. True-PERFECTION, which equals True-FREEDOM.

Because of "*the adulteress's*" trust in his response to her sin, Jesus sets her entirely FREE. Not only FREE from her sin. Much better than that. He sets her FREE from the entire concept of "sin." For, when the Son of Man sets you FREE, you are FREE-Indeed. From the Living God's perspective (and from the woman's perspective) not one thing she has ever done prior to this moment and not one thing she can ever do from this moment on, can ever be considered... a sin.

As the woman looks outward, she begins to see other people the same as she sees herself — as THEY Truly are from the Living God's perspective. No longer seeing them as those who are *Good* and those who are *Evil.* Not as "*the saved*" and "*the damned.*" Rather, as the FREE-Indeed and the Yet-To-Be-FREE-Indeed. The RANSOMED and the Yet-To-Be-RANSOMED.

Do you know why people have no respect for other people, illustrated every day by people doing physical harm to other people? Because they have no respect for themselves. It ALL starts with self.

John 8:11 (KJV) "Go and sin no more."

What a mind-changing event.

Is this some kind of a supernatural miracle?

Hardly. More along the lines of advanced psychology. Same down-to-earth logic responsible for ALL of Jesus' "miracles." ABSOLUTELY KNOWING. Mind over matter. The woman absolutely knows — 100%, with no ifs, ands or buts. She can clearly see. She has Jesus in front of her.

Same with Simon's housekeeper in the Gospel of Luke. She bathes Jesus' feet with her tears and dries them with her hair. For ALL the sins on her head — and, according to Jesus, they are many — she should be dragged behind three pickup trucks and thrown off a cliff while sizzling in an electric chair. However... Jesus tells the woman that her sins are sent AWAY — ALL of them. Throughout her entire Life, start to finish, ALL of what anyone can say is "*sin*," has been terminated. Obliterated. Anything she has committed, anything she is committing and anything the CONSCIENCE that was in her head could have ever condemned her for committing in the future. Jesus gives Simon's housekeeper the exact same blessing in the Gospel of Luke as he gives "*the adulteress*" in the Gospel of John. Only, he says it to Simon's housekeeper in a different way:

Luke 7:50 (Original Greek) "Your trust in me has rescued you. Go in peace."

"Go in peace" is the exact same blessing as "Go and sin no more." The exact same blessing as "Be PERFECT even as your Father in Heaven is PERFECT." The war is over... "Go in peace."

If you ARE a Mature-Christian, struggling and battling, day-in day-out, with SIN, do yourself a big favor. Fire Dr. Paul and start listening to the world-renown psychologist, Dr. Jesus. He is giving you one-thousand-dollar-an-hour therapy, FREE of charge. Reconcile these two blessings, for they are one and the same. "Go in peace" and "Go and sin no more." Achieve THAT understanding and you will Truly HAVE something. You will have something as powerful as Jesus standing in front of you, proclaiming his favorite blessing upon you. Actually, what you will have is more powerful than Jesus standing in front of you. You will have the indestructible handle he has left for you. The application of his indestructible handle is easier than mind over matter. In the case of sin? Your mind is multiplying-the-psychological-power of What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross over intangible naught. For, sin is NOTHING. Always has been. Always will be. In the interim, we humans have turned *it* (this empty-specter we call "sin") into... *something*.

Pull out a sin and hold it out for me so I can see it in your hand. You cannot. Why? Because "sin" is entirely conceptual. Worse than conceptual, it is entirely relative. It differs from place to place, Religion to Religion, denomination to denomination and from one perspective to another. Intangible nothingness.

Under PERFECT-Grace, it becomes INCONSEQUENTIAL intangible nothingness. Even if you "commit" anything that anyone else may consider "a sin," before it has even been "committed" it *is-no-more*. For, it has already been taken AWAY.

Jack asks, "*So we can just go ahead and sin ALL we want?*"

No. Don't be silly. Once you Truly-Accept What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross, as far as you and the Living God are concerned, there is not one single thing you can possibly do from here on out that can be considered a sin. The act itself has been turned into nothing.

According to The Church, eating meat on a Friday during Lent... AND... two consenting adults having sex outside of marriage... are both mortal sins. Outside of the Evil of Truly-Accepting these things as Evil, we do not diminish the Absolute of EVERYTHING one iota by choosing to eat meat on a Friday in the middle of a Church-Proclaimed season of Lent... *or...* by two consenting single adults having sex outside of marriage. By the same token, there is no inherent Evil in choosing to abstain from eating meat on Friday nor by two consenting single adults choosing not to have sex outside of marriage. Would you like to know two unanimous absolutes? There is no natural desire within any human being to tell a hurtful lie nor to commit murder. Quite the contrary. On FACTORY SETTING, these hurtful manifestations clearly become entirely unnatural to us. They go against our True Nature.

“Lead us NOT into temptation.”

We should plaster the Words of the Holy Spirit onto our T-Shirts already:

“THE ALLURE OF SIN DIMINISHES EQUALLY
WITH THE POWER YOU GIVE TO SIN.
YOU GIVE IT NO POWER —
IT HAS NO ALLURE”

In giving “*sin*” absolutely no power whatsoever, eventually (much sooner than later) the inclination, the desire and even the ability to bring True Evil into this world falls entirely by the wayside. Ultimately, the true acceptor becomes slapped in the face with the obvious questions: What is the point in me telling a harmful lie? It makes much more sense for me to tell the helpful Truth. What is the point in me killing someone? It makes much more sense for me to save a Life than it does for me to take one. What is the point in me doing anything to others I wouldn’t want have done to myself? It makes much more sense for me to do unto others exactly as I would have them do unto me.

Giving sin absolutely no power whatsoever changes one’s entire perspective. Jesus really means it: Go and sin no more. The entire concept of “sin” is flushed into oblivion by our Inundated-Change-of-Mind.

Jack contends, “*Being able to do whatever we want with no spiritual consequences? Why, we’d have chaos, unbridled debauchery, rape, pillaging, war and murder in the street!*”

No. Don’t be silly. That is exactly what we HAVE. Right now. That is the status quo. We had thousands of years of it before Christianity. We had two-thousand years of it, during Christianity. And, guess what? We still have it... right now. Perhaps Christianity is not the answer. (Ya think?) Why don’t we give The Jesus-Concept a try for a couple hundred years and see how we do? PERFECT-Grace, Truly-Accepted, pulls the plug on *sin*. Making *it* powerless. Causing *it* to become... (). Unfortunately, it is PERFECT-Grace that has become (). Diluted, deprecated and destroyed under The Church’s watch. Starting with Paul’s faithless and fearful question:

Romans 6:15 “What then, shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under PERFECT-Grace?”

The hard Truth? Paul feared living in a world that has no fear of sin... and so he turned the power switch back on. Look around. How is Paul’s fearful answer to his faithless question working out for humanity?

It is not working. Not even today as humans try to be “woke” in the twenty-first century. 99.9999999% of our world’s adult population are still running amuck sinning. Only, the rotten-blot of SIN has gotten two hundred times worse. Thanks to Paul’s additional dos and don’ts, everything we do or don’t do is a sin. Even drinking a soda while watching a 1937, G-rated Disney flick. Tell ’em Paul:

Well, the soda has sugar, which is harmful to our bodies and is therefore a “defilement of our flesh.” (2 Corinthians 7:1) AND... drinking a soda in no way helps to “glorify God.” (1 Corinthians 10:31) As for the Disney flick, many of those Disney characters possess powers and wonders that appear to be God-like. AND... viewing THAT is tantamount to dabbling in the occult and witchcraft. Such fantasy is a perversion of Life itself and outright idolatry. AND... viewing ANY movie is a waste of your precious Time that you could use worshiping God or reading the Scriptures. (Ephesians 5:15-16)

Sin is produced by insanity. Paul’s Outright-Pharisee-Insanity over “sin” is a Class-A example of why the Living God of Light is so adamantly opposed to Organized Religion. Such ridiculous burdens and rules and regulations reduce a human being into nothing more than a slave to absolutely NOTHING. Of the scribes and Pharisee-Extremists, Jesus says:

Matthew 23:4 (NLT) “They crush people with unbearable religious demands and never lift a finger to ease the burden.”

Jack asks, “*With everyone doing whatever they want, what would become of the world?*”

It is called FREEDOM. Total FREEDOM — which our adult world has never experienced throughout ALL of recorded history; save for the few brief paragraphs of human history found in the first two chapters of Genesis. Leading up to Chapter 3, of course, when disaster struck. That’s when we handed ourselves over to the Conscience-Plantation run by Master Knowledge of Good & Evil.

Verily, verily, changing your mind from “Good *AND Evil*” back to IT’S-ALL-GOOD... is... that simple. Wanting to hold on to the huge, rotting board is the worst way to remained impaled by *IT* and enslaved to *IT*. *IT* is a prison — a prison that becomes more and more complicated with each and every generation. *IT* has long since become escape-proof; sealed tight with firewalls, spikes in the ground pointed downward and upward. Electric fencing and security cameras to boot. In our day and age, escape is no longer possible. Escape is impossible. There is only one route to survival. A God-Given blessing.

RANSOM

Again, may I offer some GOOD advice — GOOD advice to both you (the kidnapper) and YOU (the little child kept in the hole). The best advice known to MAN. Take your blessing. Same as the woman Judged “*adulteress*” took her blessing. Understand this: The second most important thing in that woman’s Life is Jesus invoking his blessing upon her. The first most important thing in her Life is her Truly-Taking his blessing. Truly-Accepting it. Understand: This is not any kind of a spiritual, *eenie-meanie*, pie-in-the-sky “miracle,” arms-raised-on-high religious event. This is a totally down-to-earth event. This is entirely psychological. She Truly-Accepts his blessing, 100%. No ifs, ands or buts. That was two-thousand years ago. We need a much more powerful psychological blessing in our day. The Knowledge of Good & Evil has multiplied exponentially two-hundred times in the last 2000 years. Yet, the

psychology of the Jesus Concept still works the same. Right now. Taken in its pure form (undiluted), What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross is always ten-trillion times more powerful than whatever new and improved version of THE HORSE we've spun in our heads.

Powerful stuff.

The SECOND most important thing in your Life is what's been done for you on the cross. The FIRST most important thing in your Life is you Truly-Taking what's been done for you on the cross — Truly-Accepting it as YOURS — 100%, with no ifs, ands or buts.

Simply stand up, lay down or (*geeze*) just sit where you are... and TAKE your RANSOM.

Still... to do that, just to be able to do that... most of us do need a “miracle.” It does seem to take “a miraculous event” for a comatose kidnap victim to simply... wake up. PERFECTLY alert. Even “*Evil* *old Hollywood*” would describe such a thing as “a miracle” in the aftermath. Wow. The Holy Spirit is calling the undivided attention of ALL comatose-kidnap-victims to Hollywood's hit TV show, *I Survived*. The Holy Spirit has produced a VERY GOOD episode for Carl to watch — Carl, the Catholic dude who woke-up at the end of our last chapter and asked that terrific question: “*What does it mean to Truly TAKE the RANSOM?*” Along with wide-awake Comatose-Carl, lets ALL tune-in to this episode:

“...it was as if I'd been touched by an angel. I woke up. I actually sat up — out of total unconsciousness.

“The first thing I noticed was the hollow I'd been thrown into — a hole cut out of the basement floor. And, so I figured, if I could just get these ropes untied, I could climb out of that hole I had spent my Life in. Much to my surprise, I found that my kidnapper hadn't done a very good job of tying me up. The ropes just about fell off of me. I stood up and realized, the hole wasn't really that deep.

“I got up out of that hole, and I noticed something right-off. There was a table set up toward the far corner. The entire wall to the right of the table was mirrored and spotless — like one of them full-wall-mirrors you see at a martial arts gym or in a dance rehearsal hall. The table had been set real nice but, it must-a been done a long time ago. It was dusty and dirty from being there for so many years in that cellar.

“So I did my best to walk to the table. It was tough to do, but my legs were getting better with each step. When I got to the table, I noticed something right off. There was a note in the middle of the table.

“Well, I picked up the note and blew the dust off of it... and there it was. In print. Right in front of me. One single sentence out of the Bible. Now, I'm not much for knowing the Bible too good, but I'll never forget that memo as long as I Live. It read:

‘For even the Son of Man came not to be served but to serve others and to give his Life as a RANSOM for many.’ Mark 10:45

“That was the inscription: Mark 10:45.

“To this day, I still remember that number. 'Cause, to me, it read like the time shown on a digital clock (10:45). That was encouraging. Because I had been down there for so much time. I had completely lost track of Time. Really... I didn't even know what year it was.

“It was like: whoa, it's 10:45!

“And, maybe. Just maybe, my Time had finally come to be rescued. And, as soon as that thought hit my head, I noticed the word ‘RANSOM.’

“Boy, I’ll tell you what. That really got my attention. I’m not the most educated person in the world, but I know this. There’s only one thing anyone pays a RANSOM for. To buy somebody’s FREEDOM.”

We’ll be right back with the conclusion of this week’s episode of I Survived.

(Go to commercial)

Oh, don’t you hate it when they do that? Right on a cliff hanger, too.

Well, *blimey*. IT’S-ALL-GOOD. This gives us a chance to refresh and make an observation. We ALL know who the kidnapper is (CONSCIENCE). We ALL know who *ITS* accomplices are (Guilt, Sin and O Death). Would you like to know the absolute God’s-Honest Truth? Most people would accept the RANSOM instantaneously...

...as long as he or she or they hadn’t already heard a single word about Jesus.

Of course, that is nearly impossible in our day and age and experience. Close-to-impossible to remedy. Because, nearly everyone in the “FREE world” has already heard about Jesus and, consequentially, has already made a determination about him based upon the outlets from which they were told about him...

Okay, I’ll hush... the *I Survived* episode is back on... Shhh!

A man who had been kidnapped for many years was startled awake, finding himself in a hole dug into a basement dirt-floor. He went to a table in the corner of the cellar and found a note. And, on that note was written a single Bible verse.

‘For even the Son of Man came not to be served, but to serve others and to give his Life as a RANSOM for many.’ Mark 10:45

“Boy, I’ll tell you what. That ‘RANSOM’ part really got my attention. Here, I’d been kidnapped ALL these years and, now, here’s a note, in the very cellar I’d been jailed-AWAY-in ALL this time. And, this ‘Son-of-Man’ guy is talkin’ about this ‘RANSOM’ bein’ a ‘gift,’ — ‘to “GIVE” the Life of him as a RANSOM for many.’ ‘GIVE’ got my attention. I sure couldn’t pay my way to get out of there. Yet, this Son of Man dude was talkin’ about payin’ the guy off who was holdin’ me hostage down there. *Buy* my way out of there. Buy my FREEDOM. And, what he was talkin’ about givin’ AS the RANSOM... was his Life. That part was kinda scary to me. It made me feel a little bit sick. Sounded like this guy was maybe part of a suicide-squad that was gonna bust-up in that place and get me the (bleep) out of there. I sure didn’t want anybody to have to die in the process. But... but... I sure did want to get out of there — more so than anything else in the whole world.

“Then I saw the word ‘MANY’ — ‘To give the Life of him as a RANSOM for “MANY”.’ And ‘MANY’ was also very encouraging. I wasn’t the only one. Yeah, I admit, looking at ‘MANY’ that way maybe had something to do with that ‘misery-loves-company’ thing...

(laughter)

“But, no... really... more so than that. I realized, right off, that out of ALL these ‘MANY’ he was talking about — so many — there were probably those far more deserving of being rescued than me. Like as if a whole ship-full of people had fell into the water off a big ocean liner. The guy that’s risking his Life to paddle the lifeboat out to us. He’s not just doing it for me. He’s doing it for ALL of us.

“But, then again, I thought. You know. He is doing it for me.

“Sure, he’s going out there, into the unknown — into the murky Dark Sea for everyone. But, he’s also going out there... for me.

“The point I’m getting at, since this rescue-deal involved so many victims, I figured this was a very serious rescue plan. And, so, immediately, I just knew it was For-Real.

“And, if *they* — ALL those ‘many’ — could be rescued. Well, maybe. Just maybe... I could be, too.

“And, for the first time, as far back as I can remember, I anticipated my FREEDOM.

“I actually had hope.

“Real hope.

“Hope felt very wonderful. Hope after ALL those years.

“Then, ALL at once, a satchel came smashing through the window and landed on the table. With that murky glass window broke out, it filled up the whole room with light from outside the cellar.

“As I looked at the leather bag, I just about froze in my skin. ‘Cause...

“To the right of that bag was my kidnapper! Plain as day! The brute who had held me there, in that cellar, bound in that hollow for ALL them years.

“Well, the kidnapper always had a lot to say whenever he came down to the basement. But, this time, he didn’t have nothin’ to say at ALL. He just stood there, in the glare of ALL that brightness coming in through the broke window. ALL that daylight, which filled the cellar — for the first time in...

(Choked up and wiping back a tear)

“...in a long time.”

(The crew has to stop the camera here.)

(We’re back now.)

“Anyway, my kidnapper just stood there, speechless. Like as if HE was froze-stiff in HIS skin, too.

“Because he was.

“Because I was. Because I was looking at myself in the mirror. My kidnapper didn’t have to open the bag. ‘Cause he already knew what was in it. There was, however, a note attached to the handle. He took it and read it aloud:

‘My dear, sweet, little child,
This RANSOM is for you.
If your abductor accepts it, you are FREE. FREE-Indeed.’

“The look on my kidnapper’s face said it ALL. My captor was genuinely sorry for what he had done. For the first time, HE was sorry and ashamed. He was blank and had nothing to say. And, so, I did ALL the talking for once. Instead of my conscience... I mean... instead of my kidnapper doing it for me.

“And, so, I said to him, I said, ‘There’s your RANSOM. You’re paid in full. Take it. The treasure within this satchel makes you a very rich man. A very rich man, indeed. Because this RANSOM makes you paid-in-full as well.

“*I got it,*’ my kidnapper said back to me. *‘May I please say something now?’*

“Go ahead,” I told him.

He spoke up loud as ever: “*I accept this RANSOM in full. It completely covers ALL my demands and ALL my accusations — as long as... from here on out you walk the road that’s straight and narrow.*”

“I stopped him right there. ‘Don’t make a mockery of this payoff! Trying to tell me that this paid-in-full RANSOM is not enough. I’m on to ALL of your tricks!’

“He looked at me so peculiar. *‘How did a little runt like you ever get so smart?’*

“I don’t know,’ I told him. ‘Maybe it’s the Spirit of God helping me sort this out. So shut up and listen! This RANSOM covers ALL of what you HAVE or COULD EVER possibly convince me is sin. From here on out, I’m blind to it. From here on out, I have no sin. From here on out, if you or anyone else even mentions that s-word to me, I’m deaf to it. You want to know what I’m gonna see from here on out? You want to know what I’m gonna always see?’

“He barely whispered with a questioning look on his face, ‘*What?*’

“I told him straight up, I said, ‘The memory of seein’ you with that RANSOM you got right there in your hands. THAT’S what I’m gonna see. Forever. You’re paid in full, buster. Now, and forevermore!’

“What he said next was loud and clear. *‘Well, yeah. I mean... I don’t have one thing left... in the whole depths of my essence... to accuse you of. I mean, hey. It’s ALL-GOOD. And, so... I’ll just be taking this. And, while the gettin’s GOOD... I’ll be on my way.’*

“‘Damned-right, take it,’ I said... I told him as he jumped out the window. ‘Take it, and get the (bleep) out of here.’”

Cut! Cut! This guy is obviously nuts!

The God’s-Honest Truth can be comically ironic. “This guy”... just regained his sanity.

It is amazing how easy it is to be PERFECTLY cured of *IT* the very first time one sees and acts upon the gift. By simply and Truly-Accepting the gift. By simply and Truly... TAKING... the RANSOM.

Glen, a renounced Born-Again Christian asks, “*What DOES actually happen internally? How do you KNOW you really have it... For-Real?*”

It is as simple as changing the channel on the TV. You simply... change... what you see. You are permanently struck blind to your “*sin*” by you Truly seeing what’s been done for you on the cross. You eternally see that “satchel” in your ex-Master’s hands.

The satchel is sitting on the table right in front of each and every one of us. The Holy Spirit has an interesting saying:

“It can take two seconds or it can take a million years.”

Ultimately, we WILL... ALL... get there. Even if it does take us a million years to do so. But... really? Does it need to take that long? It could take two seconds. So, here is the optimum question. What is your response right now? There are only a handful of initial “right-now” ways that a human being can possibly respond to being given a FREE gift. Mind you, not offered a FREE gift. Absolutely given a FREE gift. As in: Here it is. It’s yours. Happy birthday! Your FREE gift is right here in front of you. On the table. Your turn. What’ch-ya gonna do with it? Hmmm... *something*. That’s for sure. What can any person do with it? Let’s do a top-ten list, beginning with the worst possible response to the best.

1.) You can react angrily and violently. Shouting, “No!”

Smash the gift down to the ground. Grab hold of the guy who offers it to you and strangle him to death. Jesus shares some colloquial back-woods advise about this very response:

Matthew 7:6 (KJV) “Do not cast pearls before swine, for they will trample the pearls and turn and rend thee.”

Thank God in Heaven (despite ALL our well-taught wretchedness) the Son of Man heeds not his own cautionary advice. This gift is much too important to be given only to a few. Remember. This gift is given to “many” (which leads to ALL). And, quite remarkably, this gift is given especially to those of us who act like violent pigs.

2.) You can adamantly and/or vehemently say, “No.”

No, man. Get out of here with that!

Without the physical violence, of course. So... overall... an increasingly better response. Less-Worse of a response, I suppose.

3.) You can skeptically say no.

Because maybe it sounds too *Good* to be true, and you know what Master Knowledge of Good & Evil has taught us. *If it sounds too good to be true... what? It probably is.*

Eeeee-yeah— right. Well, chief, yer a REAL good salesman, and I know it’s fer FREE an’ ALL. But, I think I’m just gonna PASS.

4.) You can ignorantly say no.

Awwwh, I don’t know. I don’t really have any idea what that is. Thanks anyway.

5.) You can ignore the gift.

Simply walk AWAY from the gift, while the person who presented it to you stands there, scratching his head in total bewilderment.

6.) You can lie your way out it.

Nancy, an Agnostic, asks, “*Why would anyone want to lie their way out of simply taking a FREE gift?*”

Perhaps because the person does not “believe” it really is FREE. Not ALL-the-way FREE. Like the quandary the affable deacon innocently revealed. Remember? “FREE, *but not too* FREE.” This response is the biggest obstacle standing in the way of EVERYTHING. Most of us say “NO” to the gift for this very reason.

Here is how this “NO” is expressed (rarely) straight-up:

“Well, yeah, we know it’s for FREE. BUT... we don’t want to feel any implied obligation of any kind on our part. So, thank you, but, no.”

Here is how this “NO” is expressed (most often) in the BS (let’s lie our way out of it) version:

*“Oh, that’s okay. We’re *Good.* We’ve already got one of those.”*

7.) You can “believe” with ALL your “heart” that you really have no need for it.

*“Oh, that’s okay. We’re *Good.* We’ve already got one of those.”*

8.) You can humbly, good-intentionally, even politely refuse the gift.

“Oh, wow! No way. Yeah, no way. Yeah, I’m not worthy of anything like that. Yeah, no. Yeah. Thank you! Thank you so very much! Yeah, but no.”

9.) You can... uh... accept it.

That is a very good start (especially if #10 seems like such a quantum leap at this point.)

10.) You can accept it, 100%, with no ifs, ands or buts.

Eventually (to end up with EVERYTHING) we ALL need a ten. Truthfully, there is no other way to Truly-Take a gift. Number ten is where gift-taking is Truly at. You either take it, 100%, with no ifs... no ands... and no buts...

...or you don’t.

Do you need some actual words to verbally express taking the RANSOM? I only ask because some of us are so used to being “told” what to say to God. If only I was joking. I am not. Yes, Judge Fleming even presumes to tell us how we should talk to our Father. If you are struggling with how to express it, how about trying this? Start with however you may address the Living God...

Hey God, hey Man, hey Dude, hey Dad, hey If You Really Are Up There, dear Lord, hi Daddy, yo Papa, hey Pops, hey Abba, hey Allah, hey Allahu Akbar, hey Om, hey Jehovah, hey I’m asking You in the name of Jesus, or the ever popular... Dear Father in Heaven,

I accept this RANSOM, 100%, with no ifs, ands or buts. I take it as Payment-In-Full. I understand, not a single other thing is required to pay me off already.

You are more than welcome to tack on a “TY” on to the end of it. You know... what Elvis used to say before leaving the building. *“Uh, thank You. Thank You very much!”*

It is that simple.

AND... ?

And... not one more thing. It's a Done-Deal. Behold the Lamb of God who takes AWAY the sin of the world.

Don't worry if you still don't get it 100%; if you still don't have it 100%; if you still won't simply take it... 100%. Or even if you disagree with it 99.99% (hopefully, you're not entirely shutting down the Place of Life). Point being, if the Place of Life does not make PERFECT sense to you at this point in our conversation, don't give up. We still have four more batteries left in the ground to exhume and unwrap.

Using a bit of GPR (Ground Penetrating Radar), our spotters have pinpointed a second body hidden miles deep beneath the field. Yes sir, we found it. Next... we dig "AWAY" up and out of the grave.

As for our RANSOM, if you have indeed Truly-Taken it, no one can ever attach the word "*sin*" or the word "*evil*" to you. Never ever. Only YOU can attach such a thing to you. So, don't even go there. What you ARE at your core level is: A PERFECT Child of God Clothed In Everlasting Radiance. No matter what else you *are* or will ever accomplish, that's a very nice thing to have on your personal resume.

Truly-Taken the RANSOM? Oh, boy... (yet again, here comes the linear question) *What next?*

"BE."

In other words, "Go." Go on about your Life. Go with God, knowing He's "a phone call" or "a tag-on-the-shirt" AWAY. As Jesus says, "Go in peace." Trust the Holy Spirit. Set sail. Go on about your Life. The Holy Spirit is your wind. She has your back. No worries. Go on with your Life. One (huge) less thing.

Jack says, "BUT... *with the devil on the prowl, don't we also need Paul's "armor of God?"*"

Does anybody in this discussion have any TRUE ACCEPTOR questions? How about putting it this way: Does a true acceptor need Paul's armor in order to stand strong against the attacks of the Desolate One and the Forces of Darkness? Not one single ounce of it. No more than David needed Saul's armor to stand strong against Goliath and the Philistines.

Are you aware of the full story of David & Goliath? What does David do with ALL the armor King Saul gives little David to wear — armor to help him fight against that big, abominable giant?

Little David throws ALL of it AWAY.

Sam, an agnostic, asks, "*Why would David do such a thing?"*

To be FREE of it. It was weighing him down. You see, David could not lose. He was armed and protected with the Living God. What do we have to lose? We are armed with the same Living God — you KNOW, the One Who sent Jesus to us. Truly-Accepting-What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross is ALL the armor anyone needs to protect one's self against the devil; and ALL the power anyone needs (with ALL due respect to The Darkness) to bust-a-cap-in-the-ass of the Forces of Darkness. Truly-Accepting-What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross is the TOTALITY of what cures us, protects us and sustains us. There is not anything in the universe more trouncing to the devil than for you to

ABSOLUTELY KNOW, 100%, with no ifs, ands or buts, that any (*sin*) the devil could possibly get you to *do...* has already been turned into inconsequential nothingness.

Such in-your-face Reality scares the Christian Church. It scares Jack. It scared Paul. Why do you suppose Paul was so deathly afraid of the full, undiluted power of What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross? Because, theologically, under PERFECT-Grace, the true acceptor can... "*sin ALL he wants with PERFECT impunity. No spiritual ramification whatsoever.*" Literally, the true acceptor "Goes and..." he, she or whomever "...*sins* no more." No matter what the true acceptor does (or doesn't do), ALL of the true acceptor's "*sins*" — past, present and future — have been taken AWAY.

NO FEAR! In practice, the exact opposite to lawlessness happens. Never forget: Within our renewed FACTORY SETTING, the desire and even the ability to bring true Evil into this world falls by the wayside. Tell 'em, Holy Spirit:

"The allure of sin diminishes equally with the power you give to sin."

Think about how this Truth applies to the true acceptor. The true acceptor has Pulled-the-Plug-Out-of-the-Wall on (*sin*). Totally. Giving (*it*) no power whatsoever. Again, listen to Paul's poor-ass question:

Romans 6:15 (The Living Bible) "Does this mean that now we can go ahead and sin and not worry about it?"

Since SIN is absolutely taken out of the equation of Reality for the true acceptor, 100%, with no ifs, ands or buts, feel FREE to take the words "*and sin*" out of Paul's question and discard them. With *sin* out of the equation, now listen to how Paul's question reads:

Romans 6:15 (The Living Bible) "Does this mean that now we can go ahead ... and not worry about it?"

Eureka. That is exactly what Truly-Accepting the RANSOM means. "Go and () no more."

Simple, isn't it? No more is needed nor required. Go on about your Life.

Jack asks, "*Don't you think it's wrong to take the words "and sin" out of Paul's sentence?"*

For the true acceptor, the entire concept of "*sin*" has been turned into stark emptiness. Stark emptiness is of no concern nor consequence to my Father in Heaven. He is blind to it. Likewise, stark emptiness is of no concern nor consequence to me. I am blind to it. "Behold — (the Son of Man) who takes AWAY... (the stark emptiness)... of the world." Every aspect of it. Every mention of it.

Still... our brother Paul would question the practicality of such logic: *So, you could just go out and sin to beat the band? Kill someone if you wanted to? No consequence to your Father in Heaven? No consequence to the victim? No concern nor consequence to yourself?*

Paul came so close to seeing What's-Been-Done-For-Us-On-the-Cross. BUT... alas: Paul could not take his eyes off what his religious teachers had taught him to see. SIN. The way Pharisee-Paul sees it, under

PERFECT-Grace, a true acceptor would be authorized/empowered/sanctioned to SIN. LICENSED to SIN. Same as James Bond is authorized/empowered/sanctioned by Great Britain with a “license to kill.” Silly worries. The Living God is the PERFECT author of PERFECT-Grace. Take a GOOD look at any Bond flick. Even though James Bond has a license to kill, he does not go around killing everyone to his heart’s content. Now, does he? No. He does not. The lady short-changes Bond at the supermarket. He shoots her (after ALL, he’s legally sanctioned to do so). Some guy cuts him off on the freeway. He cuts him in half with his machine gun turrets. Nope. James maintains a self-imposed responsibility for his actions. Likewise, even though I (as a true acceptor) have the blanket of God’s PERFECT-Grace upon me (and bear with me here as I use the s-word) I am not going to run out and sin simply for the sake of sinning. Like, “*Hey! Isn’t this great? I can sin! I can SIN! Hurrah! Gosh! What should I do first? Tell a hurtful lie to someone? Or go kill my old math teacher now that I know I won’t burn in Hell for it?*”

On the contrary, the allure of *sin* diminishes equally with the power I give to *sin*.

I give () no power whatsoever.

Consequentially, () has no allure.

Sammy, the skeptic, asks, “*Come on. How does that “no power/no allure” thing actually work in Real Life? In the day-to-day walk of a true acceptor?*”

The “forbidden-fruit” becomes *just-plain-old-fruit*. And, then... how *strange!* Almost immediately... for some reason... *just-plain-old-fruit* is... well... *just-plain-old-fruit* and no longer as attractive. As Time goes on and on, even less and less attractive in comparison to other fruit. Until, ultimately... I can’t remember what happened to... what was it? Just lame-old-zoot? *IT (sin)* goes ALL the way back to what ... *it...* Truly was to begin with. () Zilch. What we initially thought was fire turns out to be smoke. Oops. What we mistook for smoke turns out to be nothing more than a smudged mirror.

Lay ALL the BS aside and talk candidly with your Creator. Be honest with Him. He will be honest with you. You do not need me to teach you these things. Your Father in Heaven will teach you these things. Seriously, if you have come this far, He already is teaching you these things. The Living God of Light did neither create nor inspire the concept of “SIN.” Therefore, since the s-word did not come from EVERYTHING, there is only one other place from which we could have possibly imagined (*IT*).

From Never-Never Land. From the Absolute of NOTHING of course.

Ultimately, the true acceptor arrives at the complete and indisputable God’s-Honest Truth. What was nothing (speaking of the s-word — this idea to which we gave such great substance) is once again, Truly nothing. For, this Diabolical invention was inspired... by NOTHING. And, there is nothing really that attractive about nothing. Somewhere along the way, we begin to completely understand that (*it*) never really was anything to begin with. ALL () ever was, was just an empty concept.

Christ-N-Me, an online Mature-Christian (posting under that handle) takes issue with my “ALL-Sin-Ever-Was-Just-An-Empty-Concept” outlook: “*So, you are saying that murder and rape and adultery and idolatry are just ‘empty concepts’?*”

No, they are quite real manifestations... of an empty concept. One has to walk in PERFECT-Grace for a while to Truly understand what it is to be one-hundred percent FREE of the concept of sin. FREE-Indeed. “FREE” being a few Words-To-Unwrap ahead of us. “AWAY” next. Then “PERFECT.” *Then* “FREE.” And... finally... “ALL.”

Our minds are set FREE from *IT*. We no longer see *IT* for what *IT* supposedly was. Which allows us to Truly see *it* for what *it* isn't. Until we Truly can't see () at ALL — until, as Jesus would say, we are Truly “blind to ().” It is not about gaining our FREEDOM TO sin (as Paul feared); rather, it is ALL about gaining our FREEDOM FROM sin — from the entire concept of sin. And, of course, with my “license to kill” comes great responsibility. Actually, it is only within the scope of my absolute FREEDOM that I can appreciate the capacity of being Truly responsible.

James, a Methodist Mature-Christian, astonishingly asks, “*Did I hear you correctly? You gain “true responsibility” BECAUSE of your absolute FREEDOM?*”

Absolutely. How do I run my business? I've heard people say, *I wish I didn't have a boss. I wish I could just be my own boss, run my own business and do what I want.* The Truth of the matter is, when you do run your own business — a successful one to be sure — that is when you Truly learn what responsibility is ALL about. It will surprise many Fundamentalists (whether they be Christian, Muslim, Jewish) how many of our choices become crystal clear without “*the allure of sin*” clouding our thinking.

Let's see, do I want the fresh piece of fruit that is juicy and sweet? Or do I want the rancid piece of fruit that is teeming with maggots?

Gosh... I think I'll go with the fresh 'n' juicy one.

Does it strike you as “*strange*” that with our new-found FREEDOM under our renewed prime directive, IT'S ALL-GOOD, that we would choose the GOOD things? The “right” things? Under PERFECT-Grace, choosing what is Truly GOOD simply becomes the sensible thing to do. The obvious thing to do.

First... let's get past the easiest thing to do. Do I take this FREE gift, 100%, with no ifs, ands or buts? Or, not? Once you Truly do (Truly-Take it, that is) you are FREE-Indeed with no hang-ups. You Really are in the same room with your Creator. The Place of Life. If you simply disagree, that's okay. Even expected. Perhaps “a dead (HORSE)” has not been beaten more dead enough. (That's actually correct grammar if you stop and think about it.) Keep an open mind... and stay tuned. Imagine that you and I are in a bar at Kitty Hawk, North Carolina, in 1901 AD. I'm Orville Wright. I just showed you the scale model of the first final prototype of a functional wing. You are left with having to imagine how the rest of this *flying thing* works — this thing I call “an airplane.” You see, this airplane comes in three parts. I'm almost done with showing you the first-third of it. Stick with me. Allow me to show you the engine next... and how it attaches to the wing. Next, we unwrap *the engine* (“AWAY” and “PERFECT”) — the second third of this book. Hang tight. We are almost there. We will begin the grand unburying and unwrapping of AWAY in one minute (one more page). Just have to knock these last few specks of dust off of RANSOM.

Truly-Accepting PERFECT-Grace pulls the power-plug on The Knowledge of Good & Evil, restarting our original mindset. With the “bad-cop” gone, a very important Truth becomes obvious to

the true acceptor. That ALL negative Judgments directed internally (toward self) and ALL negative Judgments directed outward (toward others) are of absolutely no consequence. And, so... naturally... the true acceptor stops making them.

It's almost hilarious that the last thing we are going to do in this, our final chapter on RANSOM, is question our RANSOM. However, Paul's poorly-posed question at Romans 6:15 — the fearful and faithless question which brought about "The Plane Crash" — is in dreadful need of revision. There is indeed a much better way for Paul to express to the world his mistrust and fear of PERFECT-Grace. So, let's totally rewrite his question. Ready? Here goes:

To absolutely know beyond ALL doubt that we can choose what we know is right... or... we can choose what we know is wrong and STILL be seen just as PERFECTLY pure in the eyes of our Heavenly Father — are we afraid that if we absolutely know this, we would then purposefully NOT choose what we know is right, what we know is GOOD?

To a certainty, this is precisely what our brother Paul feared. Fear is the killer. Fear is the come-of-age response behind not Truly taking any FREE gift. Nothing but fairy-dust fear. Get over it. Consider the Real-fear Jesus faced and was able to push through, at Gethsemane, to give us our RANSOM. Should we fear taking our RANSOM, because it makes us too-FREE?

NO FEAR!

As a human being, alive in the flesh with a PERFECTLY clean slate, absolutely no guilt and absolutely no shame, what could possibly keep me from using my FREE license to ask my Heavenly Father to help and guide me? We ALL need counselors from time to time. Who could possibly be better Counselors for us than our Heavenly Father and His Holy Spirit? ALL of this FREEDOM comes equally equipped with a license to Live and let Live. If I so wish, I have the expressed right to expand that mantra into anything I'd like. It's mine. I can do with it as I please. And, as I walk though Life with this wonderfully-charged head on my shoulders, my incredibly-changed way-of-thinking expands. Into Wisdom. Into The Knowledge of Heaven & Earth. Into EVERYTHING. This is True-FREEDOM. It can mean anything I please it to mean. To my pleasure, I have found it to mean that I have the license to love others as I love myself. Moreover, it can easily mean I have the unalienable right to send the trespasses of those who would trespass against me to Never-Never Land, the natural empathy to sanctify those who would hurt me, the clarity to Judge no one and the privilege to serve everyone.

("AWAY" starts at page 189)

For your free PDF download of *The Unwrapping of Wonderfully Simple Words: Volume II*, email bookcomments@hiwaay.net and simply request it. We'll be happy to send it to you!